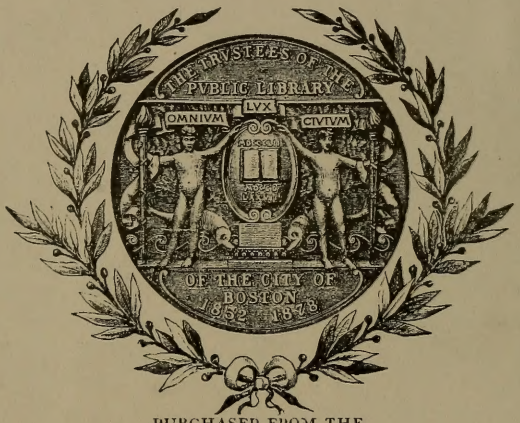
BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06666 333 5

№ *CS71.T253 1964



PURCHASED FROM THE
INCOME OF THE AINSLEY FUND
ESTABLISHED BY BEQUEST OF EMILY L. AINSLEY IN 1938

TEEL and THOMAS GENEALOGIES

Compiled By

JOHN MARSHALL RAYMOND

662

GENEALOGIES

of

The TEEL FAMILY of NEW ENGLAND

and of

The FAMILY of DAVID THOMAS

of Middleboro, Massachusetts

together with the

ANCESTRY

of

Frank Herbert Teel and of his wife Grace Carroll Thomas

and a

REGISTER of DESCENDANTS

of

Gershom Teel, Benjamin Swan,

Horatio Nelson Thomas and Prentice Howes

compiled by
JOHN MARSHALL RAYMOND

[Menlo Park? Calif, 1964]

BOSTON

* CS71
.T253
1964

© John M. Raymond, 1964

Ansley
4-22-65 026

Printed by Runnymede Press, Palo Alto

"The man who feels no sentiment for the memory of his Forefathers, who has no regard for his ancestors, or his kindred, is himself unworthy of kindred regard or remembrance."

Daniel Webster

FOREWORD

Because of the unusual combination of material included in this little book it seems desirable to supply an explanation of why it was collected and why it now is published.

The task at first undertaken was to develop the ancestry of Frank Herbert Teel and of his wife Grace Carroll Thomas for the information of the immediate family. In addition, as considerable information had been collected over the years on the more recent generations of the family, a Register of Descendants was also prepared for family use. Nothing further was originally contemplated.

However, in the course of a last minute effort to learn the surname and ancestry of the Lucretia who married Isaac Tinkham (number 54 in the Ancestry), a typewritten manuscript was discovered in the Library of the California Genealogical Society entitled "Some Descendants of Ephraim Tinkham of Middleboro, Mass., and Thomas Family of Middleboro." This contained the names of almost 200 members of the family of David Thomas of Middleboro. Thus, by accident, a fine start toward a genealogy of the Thomas family descended from David Thomas of Middleboro was found; and as such a genealogy never had been published, the compiler was inspired to prepare and publish one.

Three Teel genealogies have been published, but they deal only with the members of the family who were descended from Oliver Teall of Connecticut, all of whom seem to have left New England. There is no published genealogy covering the branches of the family that remained in New England. Much information on the Teel family had already been collected in the course of preparing the Ancestry. Therefore, since a Thomas genealogy was to be prepared, the preparation of a Genealogy of the Teel Family of New England was also undertaken.

Not only the Genealogies and the Register of Descendants but also some of the ancestral lines that were developed for the first time, and quite a bit of the genealogical material in the notes, seemed to be of sufficient general interest to warrant publication. Accordingly it was decided to publish all the material as one volume.

Extensive use has been made of the abbreviations listed at the end of this Foreword. Cities and towns mentioned are located in Massachusetts unless otherwise indicated.

Most of the research was done intermittently over the past twelve years at the Library of Congress in Washington, with much briefer periods at the Library of the Daughters of the American Revolution in that city, at the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in Boston, at the Library of the Essex Institute in Salem, and at the Library of the California Genealogical Society and the Sutro Library, both in San Francisco. Some work was done in the Registries of Probate for Essex, Middlesex and Suffolk Counties in Massachusetts. Much information on recent generations has been supplied over the past forty years by living members of the family.

The Genealogies

The format of the Genealogies is traditional. Asterisks against names indicate that the lines are continued under the same numbers in the next generation, where details of marriage and death as well as of children will be found.

The Ancestry

It has been the objective to run each ancestral line to the immigrant ancestors, who are indicated by showing their names in capital letters in the Ancestry. Those have been treated as immigrants (1) who are known to have been such, (2) who are treated by the authorities as seventeenth century founders of families in America, or (3) who were married and in America by 1640, since all such were born no later than 1625 and so few were born in New England between 1620 and 1625 that if born here it is highly improbable that they would not have been so identified. A list of immigrant ancestors is included (p.162), arranged chronologically according to the earliest known or demonstrable date when they appear here, and within years according to their lowest number in the Ancestry. A supplementary list is set forth (p.169) giving the ancestors with whom lines stop before reaching immigrants under the above criteria.

Before using the ancestral tables one should read the following explanation of the format. In the tables the place and date of birth appear immediately above the name, and the place and date of death immediately below it. The place and date of marriage are on the line midway between the name of the husband and that of the wife. Thus:

	Charlestown 29 Jun 1814	Place and date of birth of husband
4	George Mirick Teel*	Number and name of husband
	Danvers 13 Apr 1882	Place and date of death of husband
m	Salem 29 Jan 1839	Place and date of marriage
	Beverly 21 Feb 1819	Place and date of birth of wife
5	Abigail Elliot Swan	Number and name of wife
	Peabody 27 Dec 1894	Place and date of death of wife

*The asterisk after a name in the Ancestry means that there is a note on the individual, numbered to correspond with the number of the individual in the Ancestry. See page 94 for note 4 on George Mirick Teel.

The numbering system of the Ancestry has arbitrarily assigned the number (2) to Frank Herbert Teel and (3) to his wife Grace Carroll Thomas. With this start, the father of every individual has the number which is twice that of the child, and the mother (wife) has a number one higher than that of the father (husband). Thus, with respect to the above example, which is from the Second Generation on page 64:

> The father of George Mirick Teel (4) is number 8 (twice 4), Gershom Teel, in the Third Generation, also on page 64.
> The mother of George (and the wife of Gershom) is number 9 (one above 8), Elizabeth French Scott, also in the Third Generation.

The wife of George is number 5 (one above 4), Abigail Elliot Swan, in his Generation, the Second.
The child of George is number 2 (one-half of 4), Frank Herbert Teel, in the First Generation, also on page 64. Frank is likewise the child of Abigail (5) and has a number one-half that of her husband.

When the ancestor is common to two or more lines there will be two or more numbers assigned to the same individual. Thus, the father of Kezia Eldredge (455) on page 86 is Samuel Eldredge and has a number twice hers, 910. Samuel is also the father of Mehitable Eldredge (463) on page 87 and hence also has the number 926.

Note that in the Third and Fourth Generations of the Ancestry names in the left-hand column are direct ancestors of Frank Herbert Teel, and those in the right-hand column are direct ancestors of Grace Carroll Thomas. The same pattern obtains in the Eighth and Ninth Generations, the left-hand column being direct ancestors of the first individual in the Sixth Generation, and the right-hand column being direct ancestors of the second individual in the Sixth Generation. In the Fifth Generation the Teel and Thomas lines are indicated. After the Fifth Generation <u>one whole page</u> is devoted to the ancestry of <u>each individual</u> in the Fifth Generation. Thus, still with respect to the above example:

The father of Gershom Teel (8) is number 16, Gershom, in the Fourth Generation, in the left-hand column.
The father of Gershom Teel (16) is number 32, Samuel, in the Fifth Generation on page 65, under The Teel Line.
The father of Samuel (32) is number 64, Benjamin, in the Sixth Generation on page 66; and the whole page, as its heading indicates, is devoted to the Ancestry of Samuel Teel (32).
The father of Benjamin Teel (64) is number 128, WILLIAM, in the Seventh Generation on page 66. Note that WILLIAM's name appears in capital letters, showing that he was an immigrant ancestor (see also p.164).

Note also that the numbering of generations in the Ancestry is inverse to that in the Genealogies. The ancestral tables only go through nine generations. Where there is information as to generations beyond the Ninth it is included in the notes pertaining to the Ninth Generation individual concerned. See, for example, the notation in note 529 that the parents of MARY PIERCE (529) were THOMAS PIERCE (1058) and his wife ELIZABETH (1059), identified as immigrants by their names appearing in capital letters. English ancestry is given where it has been found, but no attempt has been made to search for it once the immigrant ancestor has been reached. See, for example, note 544 for the English ancestors of Henry Adams (544). See also number 670 on page 73, Dericke Williamson, the father of the immigrant MARY (335); but since Dericke did not come to America he is not shown in capitals.

The Notes

Asterisks against the names of individuals in the Ancestry indicate there are notes concerning such individuals. Each note bears the number of the individual to whom it relates. Notes on individuals with multiple numbers will be found under the lowest number.

The notes contain genealogical and biographical information believed to be of general interest. They set forth conflicts and correct errors discovered in other works. The authorities cited in the notes on a particular line are generally the materials from which the ancestral tables were prepared, except for information from the vital records. Where there is a line that has not previously been traced and it is not clear from the vital records, the explanation is set forth in the notes. In the eight principal lines (Teel, Scott, Swan, Shale, Thomas, Barrows, Howes, and Bearse) the notes contain genealogical data on all members of the immediate family in each generation, as far as discovered.

It should be stated frankly that in a few cases relationships set forth in this work have not been established by evidence that would satisfy the stricter standards of the best genealogists. However, when this situation occurs the full evidence and reasoning is set forth in the notes so that the reader can form his own opinion of the correctness of the result reached.

The Register of Descendants

This Register covers all the individuals that could be discovered who are descended from the four male members of the Third Generation of the Ancestry. Since the marriages of the Third Generation took place between 1809 and 1837 the Register covers approximately 125-150 years.

In the Register the descendants of every individual appear under his or her name. The four males of the Third Generation of the Ancestry are given capital Roman numerals. Their children are numbered by the use of capital letters, their grandchildren by small letters, great-grandchildren by small Roman numerals, great-great-grandchildren by small letters in parentheses, and great-great-great-grandchildren by small Roman numerals in parentheses. Cross-references to numbers in the Ancestry appear in Arabic numerals. Where, because of the marriage of a female, the surname changes, the new surname is capitalized. Thus:

III. Horatio Nelson Thomas (12)...

A. Josiah Barrows....

a. Horatio William...

i. Elmer Barrows...

(a) Meriel Frances...married Burnham Goddu PRESTON and had:

(i) Burnham Thomas.

Acknowledgements and Apologies

For the Thomas Genealogy I am greatly indebted to Mrs. John W. Heinz (National Chairman, Colonial and Genealogical, of the Daughters of the American Colonists) whose manuscript prepared in 1955 was the basis on which the Genealogy of the Family of David Thomas was developed. Without this material the work of preparing the Thomas Genealogy would never have been undertaken. A similar but considerably more limited manuscript prepared by Mary Lovering Holman in 1926 was also of assistance in preparing this Genealogy.

A notebook kept by the late Ellen Maria Swan (number II,G in the Register of Descendants) and supplemented by notations made after her death by other members of the family was of great assistance on the Swan part of the Teel ancestry as well as supplying considerable information for the Register of Descendants. Manuscript notes on the Thomas ancestry prepared, after investigation on Cape Cod in the early 1920's, by the late Prentice Howes Thomas (number III,D,d in the Register) gave the framework for this portion of the Ancestry; and similarly a manuscript on the Howes ancestry prepared at a somewhat later time for Mrs. Catherine Nelson Vaughan Hellerman (number III,D,g,ii in the Register) gave the groundwork on which the Howes branch of the Ancestry was constructed.

Many living members of the family have generously given information which they possessed, all of which has helped make this work more complete.

For all this assistance, and to all who have contributed to the material now being presented, I am greatly indebted and wish to express my appreciation. In addition I wish particularly to express my appreciation for the financial assistance generously tendered by Mrs. Catherine Nelson Vaughan Hellerman which has made possible the publication of this work.

The compiler, who has discovered errors in certain other works, is keenly conscious that his own undoubtedly contains unintentional mistakes. He also realizes only too well how incomplete each part of this book is. He can only say it was compiled as carefully and as conscientiously as this amateur genealogist knew how with the resources that were available to him.

For the sake of accuracy and completeness it is hoped that those who may detect errors or omissions will communicate with the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass., supplying such additional information as they may have. To those who may do so I wish now to express my appreciation. While the Society cannot enter into correspondence concerning such material, it will be filed for reference in the Society's Library.

Menlo Park, California
1964

JOHN MARSHALL RAYMOND

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

The following abbreviations are used in this work. Abbreviations of the titles of reference works will be found in the Bibliography.

General Abbreviations

ae----age
aft---after
b-----born
bef---before
bet---between
bp----baptised
br----brother
bur---buried
c-----about
ch----child,children
d-----died
dau---daughter
div---divorced
h-----husband
int---intentions
l-----license
m-----married
Midd--Middleboro, Massachusetts
nr----near
prob--probably
rem---removed
s-----son
sis---sister
unm---unmarried
w-----wife
wid---widow, widower

Months

Jan---January
Feb---February
Mar---March
Apr---April
May---May
Jun---June
Jul---July
Aug---August
Sep---September
Oct---October
Nov---November
Dec---December

English Counties

Beds----Bedford
Berks---Berkshire
Bucks---Buckingham
Camb----Cambridge
Ches----Cheshire
Corn----Cornwell
Cumb----Cumberland
Derby---Derby
Devon---Devonshire
Dors----Dorset
Dur-----Durham
Essex---Essex
Glouc---Gloucester
Hants---Hampshire
Heref---Hereford
Herts---Hertford
Hunts---Huntingdon
Kent----Kent
Lancs---Lancashire
Lincs---Lincoln
London--London
Middx---Middlesex
Norf----Norfolk
Notts---Nottingham
Nthan---Northampton
Nthum---Northumberland
Oxon----Oxford
Rutl----Rutland
Salop---Shropshire
Som-----Somerset
Staffs--Stafford
Suff----Suffolk
Sur-----Surrey
Suss----Sussex
Warw----Warwick
Westm---Westmoreland
Wilts---Wiltshire
Worc----Worcester
Yks-----Yorks
ER---East Riding
NR---North Riding
WR---West Riding

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

Foreword i

List of Abbreviations vi

Table of Contents vii

Note on The First Teels in America 1

Genealogy of the New England Descendants of William Teel of Malden,Mass. 6

First Generation 6

Second Generation 6

Third Generation 7

Fourth Generation 9

Fifth Generation 14

Sixth Generation 18

Seventh Generation 21

Eighth Generation 22

Ninth Generation 22

Members of the Teel Family who have Not Been Identified . . . 24

The Salem Family 24

The Providence Family 24

Miscellaneous 24

Note on David Thomas of Middleboro 27

Genealogy of the Descendants of David Thomas of Middleboro, Mass. . . . 30

First Generation 30

Second Generation 30

Third Generation 32

Fourth Generation 36

Fifth Generation 43

Sixth Generation 49

Seventh Generation 51

Eighth Generation 54

Ninth Generation 54

Members of the Thomas Family who have Not Been Identified . . 56

Service in the Revolutionary War of Members of the Family of David Thomas of Middleboro, Massachusetts 62

Ancestry of Frank Herbert Teel and of Grace Carroll Thomas 64

First to Fourth Generations 64

Fifth Generation 65

Sixth to Ninth Generations 66-89

Notes of General Application 92

Notes Regarding Individuals in the Ancestry 93

Certain interesting notes:

Concerning an ancestor washed overboard from the Mayflower in mid-ocean who was rescued and lived long thereafter: note 783.

Concerning descent from the first white child born in Plymouth: note 777.

Concerning an ancestor who was the last male survivor of the Mayflower passengers: note 883.

Concerning service against or encounters with Indians: notes 166, 194, 195, 264, 270, 274, 275, 276, 406, 428, 446, 545, 776, 784, 799, 856, 898, 906, 907, 960 and 970.

Concerning peaceful contacts with Indians: notes 892, 895 and 982.

Concerning early public service: notes 34, 68, 170, 186, 268, 368, 372, 374, 394, 408, 529, 774, 780, 782, 783, 794, 798, 799, 811, 845, 850, 876, 881, 882, 887, 894, 896, 898, 900, 903, 906, 907, 908, 910, 911, 924, 960, 961, 962, 966, 970, 971 and 978.

Concerning faithful religious persons or ministers: notes 34, 70, 194, 226, 392, 394, 398, 408, 410, 422, 424, 432, 440, 758, 778, 782, 783, 788, 799, 824, 845, 883, 897, 903, 906, 908, 924, 960, 962, 978, 982, 989 and 991.

Concerning connections with the witchcraft episode: notes 368 and 576.

Concerning Revolutionary War service: notes 16, 48 and 106.

Concerning intermarriages in the Ancestry: notes 3 and 7.

Concerning relationship to Presidents of the United States: note 544.

Concerning descent from European royalty: note 906.

Concerning certain cantankerous women: notes 965 and 979.

Register of Descendants 144

Descendants of Gershom Teel 144

Descendants of Benjamin Swan 150

Descendants of Horatio Nelson Thomas 155

Descendants of Prentice Howes 159

Lists of Individuals to Whom Ancestral Lines are Traced 162

List of Immigrant Ancestors of the Seventeenth Century 162

Ancestors of Frank Herbert Teel 162

Ancestors of Grace Carroll Thomas 164

List of All Individuals to Whom Ancestral Lines are Traced, other than those appearing in List of Immigrant Ancestors 169

Ancestors of Frank Herbert Teel 169

Ancestors of Grace Carroll Thomas 170

Bibliography 174

Family Genealogies 174

Genealogical Collections and Periodicals 177

Histories and Town Records 178

Miscellaneous 180

Index of Names 184

THE FIRST TEELS IN AMERICA

The earliest record of a Teel discovered in America is the entry in the record of a meeting of the selectmen of the Town of Malden, Massachusetts, held 4 Nov 1681 at which certain individuals were selected "to cut and cart wood for Mr. Chevis". The list of "Cutters ye 4th day" included "Will Teale". (Malden;Corey,p.259) Thereafter this William Teel appears in the town records from time to time, the last entry of his name being in the record of the annual town meeting held 1 Mar 1713/14 (Malden;Corey). The vital records of Malden show the birth of five children to William Teel and his wife Mary between 1685/6 and 1703. The name has various spellings in the town records: Teale, Teal, Teele and Teel---even Telle. Different branches of the family have perpetuated the first four of these different spellings and in addition one branch spells the name Teall. (In this work it will be spelled Teel unless there is a special reason for giving more precise spelling in a particular case.)

It is thus established that William Teel was in Malden at least as early as 1681. No record has been discovered of his ancestry, nor whence nor when he came to this country. Family tradition as related by Frank Herbert Teel (#264 in the Teel Genealogy below) is that the Teels were Orangemen from Northern Ireland. There were Teels also in England (Teall (3),pp. 12-14). In the absence of any indication of a prior Teel in America (except as discussed below) it seems reasonably certain that William Teel of Malden was the immigrant ancestor, and also that he came from the British Isles. It seems very likely that he was born c. 1660 and came to America c. 1680.

Genealogies of the branches of the family which stem from Oliver Teel of Connecticut were written in 1889 by Edward McKinstry Teall (son of Edward McKinstry who is number 142 in the Genealogy below); in 1922 by Dora Pope Worden (wife of Sylvanus Worden who was the grandson of Horace Valentine Teall, #135 in the Genealogy); and in 1926 by Emma Elisabeth Teall Dunn (dau of Joseph Teall who was son of Asaph, #130 in the Genealogy, and his wife Saphronia). Worden and Dunn accept the thesis of Teall in his first-mentioned genealogy, based on tradition in his immediate family, that "The founder of the Teall family in America was Oliver Teall, who, with Prudence, his wife, came from England about 1723 and settled in New Haven, Conn., where Oliver Teall his son was born February 10, 1724." (Teall (1),p.3; Teall (2),p.3; Teall (3),pp.11,14,50-51) In the light of the information about to be set forth this seems clearly wrong.

The vital records of Malden show Oliver was born there to William and Mary Teel on 19 Jul 1699, and this is the date shown by Dunn (Teall (3), p.14) as the date of birth of the supposed immigrant Oliver. Oliver then disappears from Malden records, but the vital records of Woburn show a son Oliver was born in that town 10 Feb 1723 to Oliver and Prudence Teel. Note that February 1723 Old Style dating would be February 1724 New Style, so the date corresponds precisely with that given by Teall for the birth of the second Oliver allegedly in New Haven. The vital records of Lexington show the birth of Timothy in 1724, and those of Concord show the births of Samuel, Asaph, Jacob, Joseph and Abigail between 1726-1735, all to Oliver and Prudence Teel. These six, together with the younger Oliver, are given by Teall as constituting the family of the first Oliver of Connecticut. It seems clear that Oliver, the founder of the Connecticut family, had origin-

ated in Massachusetts, not England; that he was the son of William and Mary of Malden; that his son Oliver was born in Woburn, not New Haven; and that he did not move to Connecticut until after 1735. This position is supported by Cutter and Wyman (Central NY,p.339; Wyman,pp.934-7). It disposes of the assumption of Dunn (Teall (3),pp.12-13) that Oliver the younger was the grandson of the English Isaac Teel who, in 1689, became Apothecary-General to the British Army and to whose son Isaac a coat-of-arms was granted for this service of his father. The grandfather of Oliver the younger was William Teel of Malden.

Dunn refers to Cutter's Genealogical and Family History of Central New York as saying at pp.339-40 that William Teel was an "emigrant from England in 1636-39" (Teall (3),p.50); but the statement by Cutter is that this is said to be so by Teall (1). Dunn also says that another un-named historian claims all the children of the first William left home except a son William, and that the latter was the one who married Mary (Teall (3),p.50). If a William came from England 1636-39 it was undoubtedly his son who married Mary and who was having children by her as late as 1703. However, no evidence whatever has been discovered of any American ancestor of William Teel of Malden, or of any immigrant of the name who came 1636-39. It would seem proper to accept William of Malden as the founder of the American Teel family.

Certain authorities, apparently following Wyman, say that William Teel of Malden married (1) Mary ____ and (2) Charlestown 20 May 1706 Hannah Kenrick of Newton (Wyman,pp.934-5; Central NY,p.339; Teall (3),p.50). But Corey, in an excellent and accurate History of Malden, points out that the husband of Mary did not marry Hannah Kenrick (Corey,pp.397-8). On 1 Mar 1708/9 the Town of Malden voted "that Leonard drown and William Teele shall haue liberty to ereact a gate and fence across the highway betweene John willsons and Samuel wayts fence nere the apell tree and the said drown and Telle to give for the towns right in the feed within the sad gate as the selectmen and they shall agree for the present year." (Malden) This privilege given to William Teel was renewed from time to time thereafter by specific votes of the town at least through 1714; but in 1719 it was not William's request but "Goody Teels request (that was) granted so that shee has liberty to hang a gate a thort sandy-bank high-way neer her hous and to haue ye benefit of ye feed or paster in ye buring place"---the privileges which had previously been granted to William. Corey concludes, it is believed quite correctly, that William had died and "Goody Teel" was being given these privileges as his widow (Corey,pp.459-60). No record of William of Malden was found after 1714. Note also that all children of William and Mary whose births have been located were born in Malden; all of William and Hannah were born in Charlestown (Wyman,p.934;Central NY,p.339); yet there is no evidence that William of Malden had moved to Charlestown after 1706 when William of Charlestown married Hannah. On the contrary, in 1709 William of Malden was chosen by that town "to se to the swine that they (be) yoked and Ringed that thay may not do damige in the medowes", and he again had this task in 1714 (Corey,p.352). He was clearly a resident of Malden at that period although Hannah and her husband William during the same period---in fact in the very same years, 1709 and 1714---were having their children born in Charlestown and were obviously living there. Finally it is to be noted that "Goody Teel" was living in Malden in 1719. This was not Hannah for there is no evidence that the wife of William of Charlestown ever lived anywhere after she was married but in Charlestown---she had children born there

in 1717 and in 1723.

Corey, after showing that William of Malden did not marry Hannah Kenrick and was a different person from William of Charlestown, suggests that the latter was probably the son of William of Malden (Corey,pp.397-8;459-60). He could well have been born to William and Mary before 1685, and would have been of the right age to have married Hannah Kenrick in 1706. Wyman believed the children of William of Charlestown were of the same family as the children of William of Malden. There was no other Teel family around from which William of Charlestown could have sprung. Corey seems to be right. The fact that there is no Malden record of the birth of a William to William and Mary may be due to the fact that the first record book of the town covering the period back of 1678 is missing (Malden). On the other hand, it seems much more probable that William senior came to America about 1680 bringing his wife Mary and infant son William with him.

Boutelle goes further and asserts that not only was William of Charlestown the son of William of Malden but so was John Teal of Charlestown, whom the other authorities do not connect with the family (Boutelle,v.3,pp.245-253; GDNE,v.1,pp.421,514; Wyman,p.937). Although quite possible, this relationship seems somewhat more doubtful. John married (1) Woburn 1 Jan 1701/2 Abigail Coggin of Charlestown. She died 21 May 1717, ae 43 years, 2 months, and John married (2) 12 Sep 1717 Mary Woodward (Wyman,p.937). Since his first wife was born in March 1673/4 John was probably born little if any later, and it seems doubtful that William of Malden was married that early. John may have been a younger brother of William (e.g. William seems likely to have been born c. 1660, John c. 1670). No record has been found of any descendants of John. Wyman gives John's occupation as schoolmaster. Boutelle cites v.24,p.337 of the Registry of Deeds as showing that "John Teal of Charlestown and wife Mary, yeoman, conveys a mansion house and barn and land in Charlestown to Ruth Wyer 15 Mar 1724/5." No other information was discovered about John or his family.

William Teel of Malden was a nephew of William Clemens of Newton, who owned a house in Newton as early as 1639 (Jackson,p.260), and who died there 1668/9, ae 70. How the relationship came about is not clear, but it is stated as a fact by Wyman (pp.934-5) and seems to be generally agreed (Boutelle,v.3, pp.245-253; Teall (3),p.50; Central NY,pp.339-40).

All authorities agree that William Teel of Malden was a carpenter (Wyman,pp.934-5; Central NY,pp.339-40; Corey,p.397; Teall (3),p.50). However, he seems to have had a hard time making both ends meet. In the spring of 1695 the town granted him a lot of six acres of land. The grant was one of six grants made at that time to individuals who "were not among the proprietors and freeholders and were not entitled to a share in the division (of common town property). If they were not paupers, they were apparently such as needed assistance." (Corey,p.378) William Teel "seems to have been one of those who needed assistance rather than absolute support..." In 1702 the town voted to forgive him money he "was to pay to ye minestar in ye yeer 1699...and the town must loos jt." In 1706 he sold the land that had been granted him to Philip Atwood, apparently because he needed the money. At the annual town meeting in March 1713/14 his rate of ten shillings was "forgiuen him". In August 1713 a small piece of town land was granted him and his wife for their use during their lives, apparently because they had no means of acquiring a home. Here, being a carpenter, he built a small house, where he

lived until his death, enjoying the privilege of closing the road and pasturing between the gates. (Corey,pp.378,397)

The account book of Samuel Wigglesworth, a physician who came to Malden in 1711, shows William Teel was also indebted for medical services in the amount of twenty-six shillings and eleven pence, "and the only payment which appears to have been made was five shillings 'paid me by his wife'... (The account book further shows that) William Teele contracted an...indebtedness of ten shillings and eight pence for his daughter Abigail, which was partially offset by a payment of two shillings and six pence, also made by his wife." (Corey,p.610)

In spite of his financial difficulties William Teel seems to have been well thought of by the people of Malden since the town twice forgave his indebtedness and twice granted him land where he could build a house for himself. This good will extended to his widow, for on 16 Jan 1735/6 the town voted "that the town will do something towards the repairing the widow teals hous; and that the select men shall repare said hous as they shall see necessary." Finally, presumably after her death, it was voted 3 Mar 1745/6 "That Edw. Hollowell shall have liberty to live in the house that was the teels" and the next year the town deeded the house and land to Hollowell (Corey,pp.397-8). This entry brings to a close all the information discovered about William Teel of Malden and his wife Mary.

Note: Paige is in error in recording an earlier Teel than William of Malden. He shows Alice Teel m. Cambridge 11 Jun 1657 William Mann (Paige,p.601; Supp., p.731). Cambridge VR show it was Alice Tid, not Alice Teel, who married William Mann. She was probably the widow of John Tidd (also spelled Tead, Teed or Ted) of Woburn (Sewall, p.645).

G E N E A L O G Y

of the

New England Descendants

of

W I L L I A M T E E L

of Malden, Massachusetts

GENEALOGY of the NEW ENGLAND DESCENDANTS

of

WILLIAM TEEL of Malden, Massachusetts

First Generation.

1. William Teel, prob b. British Isles c. 1660, d. Malden c. 1715-18, m. prob c. 1680 Mary ____, d. Malden c. 1745. ch:

*2. William, prob b.c. 1680-4.
3. Abigail, b. Malden 1 Jan 1685/6.
*4. Benjamin, b. Malden 2 Nov 1689.
5. Elizabeth, b. Malden 12 Jun 1696.
*6. Oliver, b. Malden 19 Jul 1699.
7. Rachel, b. Malden 1 Aug 1703, m. Reading 29 Apr 1730 Joseph Ramsdell.

Second Generation.

2. William, s. William (1) and Mary, prob b.c. 1680-4, m. Charlestown 20 May 1706 Hannah Kenrick of Newton. ch:

8. Hannah, b. Charlestown 25 Jul 1707.
*9. John, bp Charlestown 25 Sep 1709.
10. Esther, bp Charlestown 9 Sep 1711.
11. Mary, b. Charlestown 30 Mar 1713, m. (1) Medford 19 Dec 1735 Nathaniel Pierce, b. Medford 2 Aug 1713, and (2) Medford 30 Nov 1749 John Rumrill.
*12. William, bp Charlestown 3 Oct 1714.
*13. Caleb, bp Charlestown 23 Jun 1717.
14. Abigail, bp Charlestown 30 Jun 1723.
15. Elizabeth, b. Charlestown 12 Oct 1723.

4. Benjamin, s. William (1) and Mary, b. Malden 2 Nov 1689, m. (1) Malden 31 Dec 1712 Anna, dau Obadiah and Mary (Lewis) Jenkins, b. 29 Oct 1687. Anna d. Medford 1 Feb 1749/50. ch:

16. John, bp Medford 12 Oct 1718.
17. Mary, bp Medford 12 Oct 1718, m. ____ Romley.
18. Anna, bp Medford 12 Oct 1718, m. 1740 Stephen Paine.
19. Benjamin, bp Medford 17 Jul 1719, m. (1) Charlestown 12 Jan 1743/4 Ruth Dickson, b.c. 1727, d. Medford 26 Apr 1783, and (2) Malden 7 Aug 1783 Mary Gill. He d. Medford 25 Aug 1784, childless. See note following Mary (54).
*20. Joseph, bp Medford 18 Jun 1721.
21. Sarah, b.c. 1724, d. Medford 15 Feb 1800 unm.
*22. Samuel, b.c. 1725, bp Medford 20 Feb 1726.
23. Rachel, bp Medford 4 Apr 1731, m. Arlington 8 Dec 1753 William Dickson Jr. See note following Mary (54).
*24. Aaron, bp Medford 4 Apr 1731.

Asterisk (*) indicates the line is continued in the next generation.

Benjamin m. (2) Medford 27 Sep 1750 Margery (Winship) Elder, b.c. 1704, d. 24 Jun 1763. He may have m. (3) _____ who d. Arlington 30 Dec 1777, ae 80. Benjamin d. Charlestown 31 Dec 1777.

6. Oliver, s. William (1) and Mary, b. Malden 19 Jul 1699, m. Prudence ____ who d. Killingsworth, Conn., 24 Jun 1780. ch:

*25. Oliver, b. Woburn 10 Feb 1723.
26. Timothy, b. Lexington 2 Oct 1724, d. Lexington 3 Apr 1727.
27. Samuel, b. Concord 20 Jul 1726, m. (1) Killingsworth, Conn., 2 Nov 1752 Dina Chittenden, and (2) Killingsworth 13 Jan 1757 Ann Field.
28. Asaph, b. Concord 19 Mar 1727/8.
*29. Jacob, b. Concord 24 May 1730.
30. Joseph, b. Concord 20 Dec 1732. See Joseph (20) in Third Generation.
31. Abigail, b. Concord 2 May 1735, m. (1) Timothy Royce, s. Timothy and Mindwell (Waples) Royce, b. 25 Jun 1732, d. 1764, and (2) 31 Jan 1764/5 Shubael Shelly.

Third Generation.

9. John, s. William (2) and Hannah, b. Charlestown 25 Sep 1709, m. (1) Boston 6 Apr 1733 Abigail Hudson, and (2) Charlestown 3 Jul 1744 Sarah Durant. John d. Medford 25 Jul 1775. ch:

32. Sarah, bp Medford 5 Jan 1756.
33. Joseph, bp Medford 5 Feb 1756, m. (int) Salem 1 Jul 1790 wid Rebecca Cook, b.c. 1763, who d. Salem Dec 1792. Joseph served in the Revolutionary War (Mass SS Rev, v.15, pp.469-70).

12. William, s. William (2) and Hannah, bp Charlestown 3 Oct 1714, m. Charlestown 27 Mar 1738 Lydia Wood, b.c. 1713. He d. Newburyport 27 Nov 1781 and she d. Newburyport 8 May 1776. William was a ferryman of Charlestown. ch:

34. Lydia, bp Charlestown 3 Dec 1738, m. Boston 17 Oct 1774 Hezekiah Welch.
35. Hannah, bp Charlestown 11 Jan 1740/1, m. Boston 27 Aug 1778 Alpheus Cleveland.
*36. William, bp Charlestown 13 Mar 1743/4.
*37. Blaney, bp Charlestown 14 Jan 1749/50.
*38. Josiah, bp Charlestown 1 Jun 1755.
39. Benjamin, bp Charlestown 8 May 1757.

For others probably descended from William (12) see numbers 354, 355, 356 and 358.

13. Caleb, s. William (2) and Hannah, bp Charlestown 23 Jun 1717, m. Charlestown 10 Jul 1740 Grace Rolen. She d. Providence, R.I., 31 Jul 1771. He d. Providence, R.I., 1 Dec 1801. ch:

40. Caleb, b. Charlestown 27 Jun 1741, d. 8 Mar 1748.
41. John, bp Charlestown 27 May 1744.
42. Elizabeth, bp Charlestown 7 Dec 1746.
43. Mary, bp Charlestown 23 Dec 1750, prob m. Cambridge 27 Oct 1787 John Gilmore.

For others probably descended from Caleb (13) see numbers 323-332.

20. Joseph, s. Benjamin (4) and Anna, bp Medford 18 Jun 1721, m. Stoneham 12 Nov 1767 Mrs. Elizabeth Sciles (Searl?). (The Joseph of this marriage may have been Joseph (30).) ch:

44. Elizabeth, bp Burlington 16 Jul 1775.

22. Samuel, s. Benjamin (4) and Anna, b.c. 1725, bp Medford 20 Feb 1726, m. (1) Charlestown 1 Mar 1748/9 Elizabeth, dau James and Lydia (Hall) Tufts. She d. Medford 27 Sep 1754. ch:

45. Samuel, b.c. 1749, bp Medford 29 Jun 1755, m. Medford 5 Nov 1772 Ruth Walker, b.c. 1750, d. Medford 16 Dec 1815. He m. (2) Medford 24 Mar 1816 Mrs. Anna Bryant, b.c. 1765, d. Medford 17 May 1837. Samuel, a Capt., d. childless at Medford 25 Feb 1832. He was a second lieutenant in a company which marched from Medford at the time of the taking of Dorchester Heights, 1776, and was prob the Samuel "of Groton" who is recorded at White Plains 31 Oct 1776. (Mass SS Rev, v.15, pp.469-70)
*46. Gershom, b.c. 1751, bp Medford 29 Jun 1755.
47. James, bp Medford 29 Jun 1755.
*48. Jonathan, b.c. 1754 according to Cutter (Arlington,pp.307-309), although the Crissey family bible (examined by courtesy of New England Historic Genealogical Society) shows him b. 1756 and the child of Jane Dixon.

Samuel m. (2) Arlington 3 Apr 1755 Jane Dixon. Samuel d. Arlington 7 May 1773. Jane m. (2) Bedford 3 Jun 1777 John Francis. ch:

49. Elizabeth, bp 3 Jul 1757, m. Medford 5 Sep 1776 Ebenezer Merriam of Woburn.
50. Ruth, b. Medford 10 Feb 1760, d. Medford 14 Nov 1775.
*51. Benjamin, b. Medford 30 Jan 1763.
52. Aaron, b. 7 May 1765, m. Woburn 11 Apr 1786 Rebecca Tweed.
53. Lydia, b. Medford 16 Mar 1770, d. Medford 14 Jul 1843, unm.
54. Mary, bp Medford 25 Oct 1772, m. Medford 18 Nov 1790 John Walker.

Jane Dixon, the second wife of Samuel (22), was a sister of William who m. Rachel (23) and also of Ruth who m. Benjamin (19). Their father was William Dixon.

24. Aaron, s. Benjamin (4) and Anna, bp Medford 4 Apr 1731, m. Cambridge 5 Sep 1754 Susanna Cook, b.c. 1731, d. Cambridge 4 Jun 1774. Aaron d. 4 Feb 1809. ch:

55. Susanna, b. Medford 19 Jul 1755, m. Boston 20 Feb 1777 Jeremiah Huffrin.
56. Anna, b. Medford 14 Sep 1757.
57. Joanna, bp Arlington 27 Dec 1761.
58. Lydia, bp Arlington 5 Oct 1766, d. 14 Aug 1790.

25. Oliver, s. Oliver (6) and Prudence, b. Woburn 10 Feb 1723/4, m. 1747 Ruth Hurd, b.c. 1727. He became a physician in Hillsdale, Columbiana County, N.Y. ch:

59. Benjamin, b. Killingsworth, Conn., 4 Oct 1748, m. Killingsworth 18 Sep 1773 Catherine M. Willard.
60. Matilda, b. Killingsworth, Conn., 1 Feb 1750, m. David Surrenborough.
61. Rachel, b. Middletown, Conn., 15 Jun 1752.
*62. Timothy, b. 27 May 1754.
63. Titus, b. 13 Nov 1756, d. in Gen. Washington's Army at Valley Forge, Pa., 1777-8. He was a Minute Man.
*64. Oliver, b. Middletown, Conn., 1 Jan 1759.
65. Mary, b. Middletown, Conn., 7 Oct 1760, m. 16 Sep 1784 Joseph Hull Jr.
*66. Joseph, b. Middletown, Conn., 29 Apr 1762.
67. Ruth, b. Middletown, Conn., 6 May 1764.
*68. Nathan, b. Middletown, Conn., 16 Aug 1765.
69. Prudence, b. Middletown, Conn., 26 Nov 1776, m. Solomon Woodworth of Aurelius, N.Y.

29. Jacob, s. Oliver (6) and Prudence, b. Concord 24 May 1730, m. New Haven, Conn., 14 Mar 1761 Joanna, dau Daniel and Lydia (Avery) Mix, b. 12 Nov 1727, wid Moses Merriam. Jacob d. New Haven, Conn., 19 Jul 1777. ch:

70. Joseph, b. 6 Feb 1762.
71. Lucy, b. 14 Aug 1766.
72. Jacob, b. 16 Nov 1768.

Fourth Generation.

36. William, s. William (12) and Lydia, bp Charlestown 13 Mar 1743/4, m. (1) Charlestown 30 Oct 1766 Susanna Hay, b.c. 1746, dau John. William was a baker of Newburyport. Susanna d. Newburyport 1768. ch:

*73. William, b. Newburyport 23 Dec 1767.
74. Susanna, b. Newburyport 26 Nov 1768, d. Newburyport 1 Apr 1789.

William m. (2) Newburyport 2 Feb 1773 Elizabeth Symmes of Charlestown. William d. aft 1790. ch:

75. Elizabeth, b. Newburyport 4 Oct 1774, d. Newburyport 15 Jan 1798.
76. Lidia, bp Newburyport 20 Oct 1776, d. Newburyport 29 Jun 1798.

*77. Joseph.
78. Mary, m. Newburyport 22 Dec 1800 Moses Pettingell Knight.
*79. John, b.c. 1781.
*80. Benjamin, bp Newburyport 16 Sep 1782.
81. Sarah, bp Newburyport 24 Oct 1784, m. Newburyport 14 Feb 1809 Luther Titcomb.

It is possible that Joseph (77), Mary (78) and John (79) were children of Josiah (38) rather than of William (36).

37. Blaney, s. William (12) and Lydia, bp Charlestown 14 Jan 1749/50, m. Boston 6 Nov 1783 Lydia Larkin, b.c. 1756, d. Charlestown c. May 1830. Blaney was a soldier in the Revolutionary War (Mass SS Rev, v.15, pp.469-70). ch:

82. Lydia, m. 25 May 1806 John Baker of Roxbury.
83. William.
*84. Benjamin, b. 11 Feb 1786.
85. Samuel, m. 9 Oct 1808 Elizabeth Hawley.

38. Josiah, s. William (12) and Lydia, bp Charlestown 1 Jun 1755, m. Newburyport 22 Oct 1776 Anna Brett. Josiah d. bef 1790. Anna d. Newburyport 30 Aug 1824. Josiah was a Minute Man who marched on the alarm of 19 Apr 1775 (Mass SS Rev, v.15, pp. 469-70). ch:

86. William, b. Amesbury 20 Nov 1776.
87. George, b. Newburyport 14 Sep 1783.

For other possible children of Josiah and Anna see note following Sarah (81).

46. Gershom, s. Samuel (22) and Elizabeth, b.c. 1751, bp Medford 29 Jun 1755, m. Cambridge 3 Oct 1776 Susanna, dau Joseph and Hannah (Hall) Adams, b. Arlington 26 Jun 1758, who d Medford 27 Jun 1828. Gershom d. Medford 8 Dec 1822. He was in a company which assembled on the alarm of 19 Apr 1775 (Mass SS Rev, v.15, pp.469-70). ch:

88. Dau, b.c. 1774 (?), d. Medford 29 Aug 1801.
89. Susanna, bp Medford 9 Jan 1777, m. Medford 28 Mar 1804 Salmon Stone, b. Rindge, N.H., 15 Dec 1778, d. Medford 20 Sep 1822, s. Capt. Salmon and Susannah (Page) Stone.
*90. Gershom, b. Charlestown c. 1780.
*91. Samuel, b.c. 1782 (was prob son of Gershom (46)).
92. Betsy, bp Medford 1 Feb 1784, m. Medford 24 Apr 1803 Jonathan Holt.
93. Hannah, bp Cambridge 21 May 1786, d. Medford 8 Nov 1805.
94. Joseph, bp Medford 27 Apr 1788, accidentally shot and d. 29 Mar 1797.
*95. Thomas, bp 13 Mar 1791.
96. Lucy, bp Medford 21 Jun 1795, bur 5 Dec 1795.
97. Abigail, bp Medford 1 Jan 1797.
98. Child, b. Medford 1798.

99. Lucy, bp Medford 18 Aug 1799.
100. Ruthy Walker, b. Medford Nov 1801, prob m. Cambridge 30 Jun 1823 Joseph Pierce of Boston.
101. Child, b. Medford 1803.
102. Joseph, b. 28 Sep 1804. See Joseph (351).

48. Jonathan, s. Samuel (22) and Elizabeth, b.c. 1754 (possibly c. 1756 and son of Jane rather than Elizabeth---see under Third Generation), m. Cambridge 7 Apr 1776 Lydia Cutter, b. 26 Oct 1757, d. Cambridge 4 Sep 1831. Jonathan d. Somerville 7 Jun 1828. He was a farmer. He was in a company which assembled on the alarm of 19 Apr 1775, and also was in a company which marched from Medford at the time of taking Dorchester Heights in 1776 (Mass SS Rev, v.15,pp.469-70). ch:

103. Lydia, b. 26 Apr 1782, d. Cambridge 28 Aug 1856, m. Cambridge 23 Mar 1806 Deacon Miles Gardner.
*104. Jonathan, b. 26 Jan 1784.
105. Ruth, b. 30 Jul 1786, d. Dorchester Aug 1847, m. 2 Dec 1804 Reuben Swan.
106. Samuel Cutter, b. 7 Oct 1788, d. 4 Dec 1816.
*107. Ammi Cutter, b. 13 Feb 1791.
108. Mary, b. 13 Mar 1793, d. Arlington 2 Jan 1814 James Frost of Dorchester, b.c. 1789, d. 21 Sep 1842.
*109. Benjamin Cutter, b. 17 Feb 1796.
*110. Thomas C., b. 2 Jan 1799.
*111. Joseph, b. 29 Mar 1801.

Jonathan perhaps had Betsey (340).

51. Benjamin, s. Samuel (22) and Jane, b. Medford 30 Jan 1763, m. (1) Medford 13 Mar 1783 Mary Cook, b.c. 1760, d. 25 Sep 1784. ch:

112. Polly, bp Medford 28 Nov 1784.

Benjamin m. (2) Medford 31 May 1785 Rhoda Cutter, b. Arlington 4 Dec 1762, d. 28 Mar 1819. Rhoda Cutter was great-granddaughter of William and Rebecca (Rolfe) Cutter who are numbers 138 and 139 in the Ancestry below. Benjamin d. 16 May 1815. He was a farmer. ch:

113. Rhoda, b. 7 Dec 1785, d. Ashburnham 12 Feb 1845, m. Medford 18 Nov 1804 Levi Pollard.
*114. Benjamin, b. 12 Nov 1787.
*115. Samuel Pierce, b. 30 Nov 1789.
*116. Amos, b. 8 Mar 1792.
117. Kezia, b. 28 Feb 1794, m. Arlington 16 Jun 1811 William Adams Russell, b. 14 May 1790. They lived in Somerville.
118. Elizabeth, b. 12 Jun 1795, d. Arlington 10 Oct 1868, m. Arlington 19 Sep 1819 Henry Wellington.
*119. Joseph, b. 9 Nov 1797.
120. Lucy, bp Medford 1 Dec 1799, d. Arlington 20 Oct 1805.
121. John Adams, bp Medford 14 Mar 1802, d. Arlington 24 Sep 1805.

122. Anna, bp Medford 1 Apr 1804, d. Arlington 21 Sep 1805.
123. Lucy Ann Adams, b. 4 Jan 1811, d. Fairfax, Vt., 6 Mar 1853, m. Rev. Lewis A. Dunn.

62. Timothy, s. Oliver (25) and Ruth, b. 27 May 1754, m. (1) Clinton, Conn., 13 Dec 1781 Phoebe Hull, b. 3 Feb 1758, dau George of Killingsworth, Conn. Timothy was a Minute Man who served several times between 1775 and 1780, when he was taken prisoner (Teall (3), p.16). Phoebe d. Manlius, N.Y., 7 Jul 1793. ch:

124. Amelia, b. Middletown, Conn., 26 Aug 1782, m. Allen Breed of Fayetteville, N.Y., b. Aug 1780, s. Elder Gershom and Hannah (Palmer) Breed. Allen d. 18 Feb 1866. Amelia d. Fayetteville, N.Y., 5 Apr 1839.
125. Nathan, b. Middletown, Conn., 9 Jan 1784, m. Clarinda Britton, b. 1781, and lived in Lysander, N.Y. Nathan d. 1871. Clarinda d. 1879.
126. Anna, b. Middletown, Conn., 9 Sep 1786, m. Jonathan Worden, b. 20 Mar 1780, s. Capt. Walter and Lucretia (Hicks) Worden. Jonathan d. Fayetteville, N.Y. 24 Dec 1860. Anna d. 16 Dec 1861.
127. Oliver, b. Middletown, Conn., 5 Aug 1788, m. 1808 Catherine Walter of Eagle Village, N.Y., b. 4 Jun 1791. Oliver d. 15 Aug 1857.
128. Phoebe, b. Middletown, Conn., 12 Nov 1790, m. George Lowden Taylor, b. 1790. George d. 18 Apr 1867. Phoebe d. 20 Dec 1867.
129. Clarissa, b. Manlius, N.Y., 13 May 1793, m. Reuben Hallet Bangs, b. Williamsburg, Mass., 4 Jul 1788. Reuben d. 10 Dec 1872. Clarissa d. 8 Nov 1871.

Timothy m. (2) 23 Nov 1797 Dorothy (Alcott) Ford, b. 4 Aug 1756. He d. Manlius, N.Y., 14 Jun 1820. She d. 13 Sep 1823. ch:

130. Asaph, b. Manlius, N.Y., 6 Jan 1800, m. (1) 11 Jan 1818 Saphrona Maria Taylor, dau John. She d. Erie, Mich., 3 Jun 1843. He m. (2) Anna Elizabeth Hedges. He d. Erie, Mich., 1 May 1879. She d. 1875.

The family descended from Timothy (62) is traced out more fully in Teall (3), but as the members were not of New England they are not mentioned further here.

64. Oliver, s. Oliver (25) and Ruth, b. Middletown, Conn., 1 Jan 1759, m. 18 Nov 1783 Susan, dau Col. Brinton Paine. Oliver was a soldier of the Revolutionary War (Teall (3), p.41). He d. 18 Sep 1842. ch:

131. Sally, b. 27 Oct 1784, d. 2 Mar 1795.
132. Brinton, b. 12 Aug 1786, d. 9 Feb 1793.
133. Harry, b. 20 Jul 1788, m. ____.
134. Polly, b. 3 Dec 1790, m. Elias Dewey.
135. Horace Valentine, b. 14 Feb 1793, m. 30 Oct 1813 Sarah, dau Noah and Rachel (Buyss) Shaw. Horace d. 12 Sep 1883.
136. Henry, b. 8 Jun 1794, d. Feb 1795.

137. Oliver, b. 1 Apr 1797, d. 1845.
138. Nancy, b. 16 Jun 1799.
139. Samuel Thain, b. 22 Sep 1801.
140. Susan Eliza, b. 25 Oct 1803, m. ____ Barber. She d. 10 Jan 1840.
141. Augustus Tremaine, b. 1805, m. Susan Eddy, b. Jul 1819. He d. 16 Apr 1884. She d. East Orange, N.J., 14 Oct 1903.
142. Edward McKinstry, b. 7 Jan 1808, m. Eliza Sherril, dau Commodore Oliver Hazard Perry, hero of the battle of Lake Erie in 1813. Edward d. Albany, N.Y., 10 Apr 1840.

The family descended from Oliver (64) is traced out more fully in Teall (3), but as the members were not of New England they are not mentioned further here.

66. Joseph, s. Oliver (25) and Ruth, b. Middletown, Conn., 29 Apr 1762, d. Fairfield, Conn., 1837, m. 2 Dec 1784 Ana Griswold, b. 1766. Joseph served as a fifer in the drum corps in the Revolutionary War (Teall (3), p.47). ch:

143. Anna, b. Fairfield, Conn., 10 Dec 1799, m. Fairfield, Conn., 28 Jan 1821 Rev. Albernon Sidney Hollister, b. Vt. 8 May 1796. He d. Green Oak, Mich., 4 Jan 1856. She d. Ann Arbor, Mich., 8 May 1884.
144. William, m. Rhoda Conant.

The family descended from Joseph (66) is traced out more fully in Teall (3), but as the members were not of New England they are not mentioned further here.

68. Nathan, s. Oliver (25) and Ruth, b. Middletown, Conn., 16 Aug 1765, m. Polly, dau Colonel Brinton Paine. Nathan served in the Revolutionary War from 1781 to the end (Teall (3), p.48). He d. 1841. ch:

145. Elmira.
146. Harriet.
147. Phoebe.
148. Sally.
149. George Clinton Paine.
150. Horace N.

The family descended from Nathan (68) is traced out more fully in Teall (3), but as the members were not of New England they are not mentioned further here.

Central NY, pp.339-340, deals with another New York branch of the family descended from Oliver (25).

Fifth Generation.

73. William, s. William (36) and Susanna, b. Newburyport 23 Dec 1767, prob m. bef 1793 Susanna ____. ch:

151. Joseph, b.c. 1793, d. at sea 22 Jun 1802.

77. Joseph, s. William (36) and Elizabeth, m. Lincoln 2 Jun 1799 Susanna Underwood of Lincoln. Prob Joseph d.c. 1800-1807 and Susanna m. (2) Newburyport 13 May 1807 William Wead. ch of Joseph and Susanna:

152. Elizabeth, b. Newburyport 25 May 1800, m. (int.) Newburyport 16 Dec 1820 William Jackson Underwood of Boston.

79. John, s. William (36) and Elizabeth, b.c. 1781, m. Newburyport 3 Apr 1803 Sally (Polly) Chase, b.c. 1780. John d. Newburyport 18 Jul 1845. Sally d. Newburyport 29 Sep 1848. ch:

*153. William, b. Newburyport 11 Jun 1804.
*154. John, b. Newburyport 8 Aug 1807.
*155. Moses, b. Newburyport 11 Jul 1815.
156. Rebekah Chase, b. Newburyport 25 Jul 1819, m. Newburyport 27 Apr 1840 Albert Currier.
157. Michael Chase, b. Newburyport 30 May 1823, m. Newburyport 8 Jul 1846 Abigail S. Marshall, wid., of Newmarket, N.H., b.c. 1821, dau Jeremiah and Jane Sawyer.

80. Benjamin, s. William (36) and Elizabeth, bp Newburyport 16 Sep 1782, m. Newburyport 24 Feb 1803 Sally Barnard. ch:

158. Lydia Ann, b. Newburyport 24 Jun 1805.

84. Benjamin, s. Blaney (37) and Lydia, b. 11 Feb 1786, m. 17 May 1810 Persis Lunt, b.c. 1790, who d. Cambridge 25 Feb 1848. Benjamin d. California c. Sep 1850. ch:

159. Persis Ann, b. 28 Mar 1811, m. George H. Jacobs.
*160. Benjamin Franklin, b. 19 Feb 1813.
161. Henry Theodore, b. 31 Aug 1821.

90. Gershom, s. Gershom (46) and Susanna, b. Charlestown c. 1780, m. (1) Charlestown 30 Aug 1801 Martha, dau Benjamin and Martha (Bodge) Mirick, b.c. 1782, d. bef 30 Nov 1808. ch:

162. Martha, b. 27 Mar 1802, m. Charlestown 22 Jul 1820 James G. Roulstone of Worcester.
163. Mary Ann, b. 7 Nov 1803, m. ____ Chanapny (Champny?).
164. Louisa, b. 19 Mar 1805.
165. Gershom, b. 1 Nov 1806, d. 20 Jan 1875.

Gershom m. (2) Charlestown 6 Feb 1812 Eliza French Scott, dau Ebenezer and Rachel (Thayer) Scott, b.c. 1789, d Charlestown 22 Dec 1824 (see notes 9 and 18 on the Ancestry). ch:

166. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 14 Apr 1812, m. ____ Trycross of Somerville.

*167. George Mirick, b. Charlestown 29 Jun 1814.

168. Charlotte-Maria, b. 15 Mar 1816, d. 1817.

169. Charlotte-Maria, b. 24 Jul 1819, d.c. Dec 1821.

170. Harriet Williams, b. 9 Nov 1821, d.c. Apr 1827.

171. Eliza F., b. 30 Jun 1824, m. ____ Jones and lived in Watertown (N.Y.?).

Gershom m. (3) Charlestown 25 Dec 1826 Martha Plaisted Scott, dau Ebenezer and Rachel (Thayer) Scott, b. Charlestown 1794, d. Charlestown 16 Jun 1843 (see note 18 on the Ancestry). Gershom d. Charlestown 1 Jul 1842. ch:

172. Harriet, b. 10 Jun 1827, m. ____ Worcester of Hudson.

173. Charlotte M., b. 9 Aug 1829.

174. Frances Adeline, b. Charlestown 6 Nov 1832, m. Danvers 30 Dec 1852 John J. Hill, b. Malden c. 1828, s. Isaac and Phebe Hill.

For further expansion of the descendants of Gershom (90) see the Register of Descendants.

91. Samuel, s. Gershom (46) and Susanna, b.c. 1782, m. (1) 12 Jun 1803 Abigail Floyd, b.c. 1784, who d. Medford 18 Aug 1814. ch:

175. Abigail, b. Medford 20 Nov 1803, d. 3 Aug 1807.

*176. Samuel, b. Lynn 14 Dec 1805.

177. George Stillman, b. Lynn 22 Apr 1808, m. (1) Lynn (int.) 20 May 1832 Eliza Ann Johnson, and (2) Lynn 9 Mar 1834 Hannah W. Morrison.

178. James Thompson, bp Medford 8 Jul 1810.

179. Susanna Adams, b. Lynn 7 Jun 1812, m. Medford 3 Oct 1837 John Allen.

180. Benjamin Floyd, b. Lynn 9 Apr 1814, d. Lynn 21 Apr 1834.

Samuel m. (2) Malden 23 Feb 1815 Nancy Anna Scott, dau Ebenezer and Rachel (Thayer) Scott, b.c. 1791, d. Lynn 14 Dec 1834 (see note 18 on Ancestry). ch:

181. Elizabeth Ann, b. Lynn 28 Jun 1815, m. Medford 8 Nov 1838 Calvin Hadley.

182. Rachel F., b. Lynn 31 Jan 1817, m. Medford 12 Oct 1845 George H., s. Moses and Sally (Parker) Merrill.

183. James M., b. Lynn 21 Mar 1819, m. Lynn 17 Aug 1845 Hannah D. Rose, b. 2 Apr 1821, dau Alben and Patience Rose.

*184. Ebenezer S., b. Lynn 22 Feb 1821.

185. Charles Scott, bp Medford 27 Jul 1823. (Lynn VR say Charles T., b. 19 May 1823)

186. Mary, b. Lynn 21 Jun 1826, d. Lynn 10 Sep 1826.

187. Mary Scott, b. Lynn 12 Aug 1827.

188. Sharlot S., b. Lynn 8 Sep 1831.

Samuel m. (3) Medford 5 Jun 1836 Mrs. Elizabeth Wilson, b.c. 1783, bur Medford 4 May 1841.

95. Thomas, s. Gershom (46) and Susanna, bp 13 Mar 1791, was prob the "Thomas H." who m. Arlington 25 Aug 1814 Lydia Russell. ch:

189. Thomas, b. Arlington 30 Jul 1815.
190. George, d. Arlington 11 Oct 1820.
191. Josiah, d. Arlington 28 Oct 1822.
192. Lydia M., b.c. 1827, m. Arlington 27 Jan 1847 Samuel B. Tappan.

104. Jonathan, s. Jonathan (48) and Lydia, b. 26 Jan 1784, m. (1) 24 Mar 1805 Lydia Hill, b. 14 Mar 1782, d. 24 Apr 1858. ch:

193. Lydia, b. 13 Jun 1805, d. 18 Sep 1873, m. Medford (int.) 9 Dec 1829 Thomas Richardson of Watertown, bro of James M. (see #194).
194. Anna Hill, b. 24 Apr 1807, m. Medford (int.) 18 Aug 1833 James M. Richardson, bro of Thomas (see #193).
195. Sarah Hill, b. 16 Mar 1810, m. Charlestown 11 Mar 1829 Simon Holden of Woburn.
*196. Jonathan William, b. 4 Jul 1811.

Jonathan m. (2) Charlestown 17 Jun 1813 Harriet Scott, dau Ebenezer and Rachel (Thayer) Scott, b.c. 1782 (?) (see note 18 on the Ancestry). He d. Somerville 20 Oct 1850. She d. 24 Apr 1858. One authority shows Jonathan (104) as having only one wife, Lydia (Arlington,pp.307-9); but the marriage to Harriet is recorded (Hunnewell,p.248) and also appears in another work (Wyman, p.936). ch:

*197. Elbridge, b. 16 Sep 1813.
198. Rebecca Russell, b. 13 Aug 1816, m. John Holmes and lived in Duxbury.
199. Samuel, b. 18 Nov 1818, m. Medford 12 Oct 1843 Mrs. Anna Kimball. He may have m. (2) Phebe Libby.
200. Edwin, b. 7 Dec 1820, m. (1) Sarah Lord of Thetford, R.I., and (2) Sarah ____.

107. Ammi Cutter, s. Jonathan (48) and Lydia, b. 13 Feb 1791, m. Arlington 11 Sep 1814 Sarah Cutter, b. 30 Jul 1790. ch:

*201. Levi C., b. Cambridge 3 Mar 1815.
202. Ammi C., b. Cambridge 29 Mar 1817.
*203. George S., b. Cambridge 29 Nov 1818.
204. Jonathan, b. Cambridge 11 Feb 1820, m. Arlington 11 Dec 1845 Martha A. P. Cottle, b.c. 1822, who d. Arlington 22 Nov 1848.
205. Charles, b. Cambridge 3 Mar 1822. See Charles (320).
206. Sarah, b. Cambridge 25 Dec 1825, m. Arlington 20 Aug 1843 Stephen C. Hanscome.
207. Albert T., b. Cambridge 11 Sep 1827.
208. Mary Ann, b. Cambridge 28 Sep 1828, d. Arlington 14 Aug 1849.
209. Henry C., b. Cambridge 25 May 1831.

Ammi removed to Lewiston,Me., aft 1842 and d. there 8 Jul 1872. According to the Boston Daily Globe of 10 Jul 1872 he was "kicked by his cow July 5 and injured so that he died". Sarah was the great-great-granddaughter of Gershom and Lydia (Hall) Cutter who are numbers 270 and 271 in the Ancestry of Frank Herbert Teel.

109. Benjamin Cutter, s. Jonathan (48) and Lydia, b. 17 Feb 1796, m. (1) Arlington 1 Sep 1816 Alice Hall, bp 20 Oct 1805. ch:

210. Alice Maria, b. Arlington 6 Jan 1818, d. 27 Feb 1860, m. Charles H. Morse, b. 6 Dec 1818.

Benjamin m. (2) Laura A. (Ellis) Haskell of Walden, Vt. He d. Cambridge 14 May 1851.

110. Thomas C., s. Jonathan (48) and Lydia, b. 2 Jan 1799, m. Arlington 24 Mar 1822 Susan Frost. Thomas resided in Weston and d. there 23 Nov 1873. ch:

211. Susan Frost, bp Arlington 16 Nov 1823.
212. Thomas Eustis (Curtis?), bp Arlington 20 Feb 1825.
213. Horatio, bp 1 Oct 1826.
214. Emeline, b. Somerville, bp 16 Jan 1828, m. Arlington 3 May 1848 James Schouler.
215. Lucy Fiske, bp Arlington 9 Aug 1831.
216. Abner Gardner, bp Medford 3 Mar 1839.
217. Daniel Webster, bp Medford 3 Mar 1839.
218. James Frost, bp Medford 3 Mar 1839.
219. Susan Frost, bp Medford 3 Mar 1839.
220. Rebecca, bp Medford 1 Mar 1840.
221. Mary, bp Medford 4 Sep 1842.

111. Joseph, s. Jonathan (48) and Lydia, b. 29 Mar 1801, m. Cambridge 23 Mar 1823 Mary Locke Frost, bp Cambridge 28 Aug 1803. ch:

222. Child, d. 18 Mar 1826, ae 6 mo.
223. Mary, bp Arlington 1 Oct 1826.
224. Lydia, bp 25 Nov 1827.
225. Louisa Lavinia, b.c. 1827, m. Arlington 21 Sep 1845 William Henry Whittemore, b. 6 Sep 1822.
226. Joseph Henry, b.c. 1829, bp 22 Mar 1832.
227. Elmira Jane, bp 22 Mar 1832.
228. Georgianna Russell, b. Arlington 6 Apr 1845.

114. Benjamin, s. Benjamin (51) and Rhoda, b. 12 Nov 1787, m. Medford 18 Mar 1810 Miriam Savels (Sabells?). He d. Arlington 15 Aug 1826. ch:

*229. Henry Francis, b.c. 1812, bp Arlington 12 Nov 1815.
*230. Benjamin Royal, bp Arlington 12 Nov 1815.
231. Mariann Hannah, bp Arlington 11 May 1817.
232. Albert Kendall, bp Arlington 18 Jun 1820.

115. Samuel Pierce, s. Benjamin (51) and Rhoda, b. 30 Nov 1789, m. Arlington 26 Nov 1812 Eunice Swan. He d. Cambridge 20 Feb 1857. ch:

233. James Munroe, bp Arlington 27 Jun 1819.
234. Hannah Cordelia, b. Charlestown 19 Oct 1819, d. Cambridge 3 Jul 1894, m. Cambridge 16 Mar 1841 George Fisher, b. Cambridge 15 Feb 1820, d. Cambridge 12 Sep 1898, s. Jabez and Sarah (Livermore) Fisher.
*235. Samuel P., b. Charlestown 3 Apr 1820.
236. Andrew A., b. Charlestown c. 1823, m. Cambridge 8 Nov 1849 Louisa M. Mellen, b.c. 1829, dau David Mellen.

116. Amos, s. Benjamin (51) and Rhoda, b. 8 Mar 1792, m. Watertown 30 Mar 1816 Hannah Viles of Lexington. He d. 11 Oct 1836 in State Prison, Charlestown. ch:

237. Mary Bowman, bp Cambridge 10 Aug 1817, d. Cambridge 16 Aug 1817.
238. Mary Bowman, bp Cambridge 20 Dec 1818, m. Lexington 17 Dec 1841 Horatio Wellington.

119. Joseph, s. Benjamin (51) and Rhoda, b. 9 Nov 1797, m. (1) Woburn 13 Jan 1818 Hepzibah Wheeler, b.c. 1798, d. Oct 1832. ch:

*239. Joseph Earl, b. Woburn 24 Jun 1818.
240. Lucy Ann Adams, b. Woburn 11 Apr 1820.
241. Edwin, b. Woburn 11 Apr 1822.
242. Lafayette, b. Woburn 16 Jul 1824.
243. Lutheria, b. Woburn 23 Oct 1826.
244. Warren, b. Woburn 28 Dec 1828.

Joseph m. (2) Mar 1836 Melinda Jahonnett. Joseph d. Woburn 14 Sep 1839. Melinda m. (2) Woburn 19 Nov 1851 John Firth. ch. of Joseph and Melinda:

245. Alonzo, b. Woburn 30 Nov 1836.

Sixth Generation.

153. William, s. John (79) and Sally, b. Newburyport 11 Jun 1804, m. Newburyport 31 Dec 1827 Sarah Ann Choate. William drowned Haverhill 17 Sep 1828. ch:

246. William, b. Newburyport 21 Oct 1828.

154. John, s. John (79) and Sally, b. Newburyport 8 Aug 1807, m. Newburyport 8 Nov 1831 Elizabeth E. Clark. ch:

247. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Newburyport 6 Mar 1833.
248. Mary Jane, b. Newburyport 23 Jun 1835.
249. Caroline Boardman, b. Newburyport 7 Jan 1838.
250. Francis William, b.c. 1843, d. Newburyport 23 Sep 1847.

155. Moses, s. John (79) and Sally, b. Newburyport 11 Jul 1815, m. Newburyport 8 Nov 1838 Mary K. Teel. ch:

251. John William, b. Newburyport 28 Dec 1841.
252. Mary Rebecca, b. Newburyport 15 Sep 1846.

160. Benjamin Franklin, s. Benjamin (84) and Persis, b. 19 Feb 1813, m. Charlotte A. ____. ch:

253. Benjamin H., b.c. 1839, d. Cambridge Oct 1840.
254. Charlotte G., b.c. 1841, d. Cambridge 2 Sep 1843.

Benjamin (337) may be Benjamin (160).

167. George Mirick, s. Gershom (90) and Eliza, b. Charlestown 29 Jun 1814, m. Salem 29 Jan 1839 Abigail Elliot Swan, b. Beverly 21 Feb 1819, dau Benjamin and Hannah (Shale) Swan. George d. Danvers 13 Apr 1882, Abigail d. Peabody 27 Dec 1894. ch:

255. George Scott, b. 26 Mar 1840, d. 23 Jan 1841.
256. Mary Abby, d. 16 Feb 1907, m. Thomas W. Fox of Worcester, d. Aug 1883.
*257. George Colver.
258. Anna Foster, d. 26 Feb 1926, m. Peabody 1 Jul 1868 John Osborne, b. 23 Jun 1847, d. 1 Sep 1890, s. Franklin and Nancy (Jacobs) Osborn.
259. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov 1843, d. 12 Mar 1844.
260. Arthur Swan, b. 1850, d. 1908, m. Eva Lee Batchelder.
261. Helen French, m. Peabody 8 Jun 1876 George Henry Jacobs.
262. Alice Shale, b. 10 Mar 1855, d. 6 Dec 1945, m. Peabody 27 Nov 1884 Abelard Eulah Wells.
263. Adeline Pemberton, b. Peabody 8 Jun 1857, d. Peabody 8 Jan 1937, m. Peabody 15 Jun 1881 Jess Herman Smith, b. Ipswich 20 Jun 1855, d. 1932.
*264. Frank Herbert, b. Peabody 1 Jun 1861.

For further expansion of the descendants of George Mirick (167) see the Register of Descendants.

176. Samuel, s. Samuel (91) and Abigail, b. Lynn 19 Dec 1805, m. Medford (int.) 14 May 1836 Elizabeth Carr. ch:

265. Mary Josephine, bp Medford 1 Nov 1840.
266. Samuel Stillman, bp Medford 1 Nov 1840.
267. George Merrill, b. Medford 25 Jan 1840.
268. William Orlando, b.c. 1841, bp Medford 9 Oct 1842, d. Medford 10 Aug 1848.
269. Henry, b. Medford 29 Oct 1843.
270. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Medford 19 Aug 1845.
271. Henry Francis, bp Medford 19 Sep 1847.
272. Frederick Oscar, prob b. Medford 1 Mar 1847, bp Medford 19 Sep 1847, d. Medford 27 Feb 1849.
273. Harriet Baker, b. Medford 14 Feb 1849.

184. Ebenezer S., s. Samuel (91) and Nancy Anna, b. Lynn 22 Feb 1821, m. Lynn 4 May 1845 Jane Ramsdell. ch:

274. Charles E., b. Lynn 23 Aug 1847.
275. James Hammond, b. Lynn 28 Dec 1849.

196. Jonathan William, s. Jonathan (104) and Lydia, b. 4 Jul 1811, m. Arlington 13 Apr 1836 Emeline Leonard. ch:

276. Warren L., b. Cambridge 16 Dec 1843.

197. Elbridge, s. Jonathan (104) and Harriet, b. 16 Sep 1813, m. (1) Medford 28 Jul 1839 Lavina Richardson of Billerica, d. 27 Oct 1857. ch:

277. George Elbridge, b. Medford 18 Oct 1843.
278. Josiah, b. Medford 13 Dec 1845.
279. Child, b. Medford 31 Mar 1849.

Elbridge m. (2) Maria Foster, dau Capt. John Richardson.

201. Levi C., s. Ammi Cutter (107) and Sarah, b. Cambridge 3 Mar 1815, m. Lydia Trefry. ch:

280. George Edwin, b. Cambridge 19 Mar 1846, d. Waltham 21 May 1896.
281. Mary Ann, b. Cambridge 6 Mar 1849, m. 23 Jan 1869 Warren Cutter, b. 31 Aug 1840.

203. George S., s. Ammi Cutter (107) and Sarah, b. Cambridge 29 Nov 1818, m. (1) Arlington 3 Oct 1844 Rebecca J. Hill. ch:

282. Son, stillborn, Cambridge 21 Jul 1845.
283. Hannah R., b. Cambridge 28 Jun 1847.

George m. (2) Mary H. Frost. ch:

284. Herbert Sullivan, b. Belmont 1863, m. Lexington 10 Oct 1895 Annie Augusta Jones, b. Cambridge 1866, dau William O. and Susan J. (Anderson) Jones.

229. Henry Francis, s. Benjamin (114) and Miriam, b.c. 1812, bp Arlington 12 Nov 1815, m. (1) Medford 20 Nov 1833 Hannah G. Floyd, b.c. 1811, d. Medford 29 Nov 1846. ch:

285. Henry F., b. Medford 15 Feb 1837.
286. Oscar, b. 2 Jun 1843, d. Medford 23 Aug 1843.
287. Almeda O., b. Medford 15 Dec 1845, d. Medford 23 Sep 1846.
288. Dau., b.c. 1844, d. Medford 1846.

Henry m. (2) Medford 14 Jun 1848 Mary Sprague, b.c. 1829.

230. Benjamin Royal, s. Benjamin (114) and Miriam, bp Arlington 12 Nov 1815, m. Charlestown 24 Jun 1841 Marianne S. Fernald. ch:

289. Anna Winslow, b. Medford 20 May 1842, d. Medford 22 Aug 1848.
290. George Albert, b. Medford 2 Nov 1844, d. Medford 12 Aug 1848.
291. Emily Carleton, b. Medford 24 Aug 1848.

235. Samuel P., s. Samuel Pierce (115) and Eunice, b. Charlestown 3 Apr 1820, m. Spencer 27 Nov 1845 Eliza Howe, b. 22 Dec 1824, dau Elias Howe. ch:

292. Edward A., b. Cambridge 12 Nov 1846, d. Cambridge 28 Aug 1849.

239. Joseph Earl, s. Joseph (119) and Hepzibah, b. Woburn 24 Jun 1818, m. (1) Woburn 17 Dec 1839 Mary Johonott. ch:

293. Albert, b. Woburn 19 Apr 1840.
294. Mary W., b. Woburn 5 Mar 1842.
295. Anna E., b. Woburn 26 Nov 1843.

Joseph m. (2) Malden 7 Jul 1849 Valeria Newman.

Seventh Generation.

257. George Colver, s. George Mirick (167) and Abigail, m. Peabody Mary E. Day of Salem. ch:

296. George Edward, m. Emily Bartlett.
297. William Amos, d. 19 Feb 1885, unm.

264. Frank Herbert, s. George Mirick (167) and Abigail, b. Peabody 1 Jun 1861, m. Peabody 7 Apr 1886 Grace Carroll Thomas, b. Hyannis 18 Dec 1863, dau Charles Austin and Olive Prentice (Howes) Thomas. Frank d. Lakewood, N.H., 10 Sep 1913. Grace d. Salem 21 Aug 1931. ch:

*298. George Mirick, b. Peabody 1 Nov 1886.
299. Olive Prentice, b. Peabody 16 Dec 1888, m. Canaan, Conn., 14 Oct 1916 Edward Frank Mills, b. Sep 1884, div Salem Sep 1920. Olive d. Salem 9 Mar 1939.
*300. Herbert Austin, b. Peabody 18 Dec 1890.
*301. Lawrence Howes, b. Peabody 12 Feb 1893.
302. Marie Eliot, b. Peabody 29 Jul 1894, m. Portsmouth, N.H., 6 Mar 1915 Leslie Ross Porter, b. Peabody 24 Jun 1888, s. Edward H. and Lillian (Evans) Porter.
303. Grace Huntington, b. Peabody 13 May 1900, m. Salem 20 Jan 1923 John Marshall Raymond, b. Salem 5 Aug 1894, s. John Marshall and Jennie Abbot (Ward) Raymond.
304. Carolyn Hallett, b. Peabody 27 Apr 1904, m. New York City 1 Oct 1927 Leicester Seymour Raynor, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., 4 Jun 1895, s. Clinton Leicester and Bertha Lena (Seymour) Raynor.

For further expansion of the descendants of Frank Herbert Teel (264) see the Register of Descendants.

Eighth Generation.

298. George Mirick, s. Frank Herbert (264) and Grace, b. Peabody 1 Nov 1886, m. Danvers 10 Oct 1917 Rachael Christine Collins, b. Danvers 27 Apr 1894, dau Henry Edwards and Catherine J. (Donovan) Collins. ch:

305. Barbara, b. Peabody 18 Jun 1920, m. New York City 23 Oct 1942 H. J. McDermott.
*306. Frank Herbert, b. Peabody 21 Dec 1921.

300. Herbert Austin, s. Frank Herbert (264) and Grace, b. Peabody 18 Dec 1890, d. Arlington 18 Sep 1948, m. Spencer 28 Feb 1925 Mattie Adaline (Jones) Hubbard, b. Farmington, N.H., 19 Aug 1897, d. Cambridge 16 Oct 1947, dau Everett James and Martha Cushing (Healy) Jones. ch:

*307. Richard Herbert, b. Arlington 27 Jan 1927.
*308. Lawrence Cushing, b. Cambridge 9 Apr 1935.

301. Lawrence Howes, s. Frank Herbert (264) and Grace, b. Peabody 12 Feb 1893, m. Salem 23 Apr 1915 Lucy Alice Reed, b. 8 Nov 1895, dau Waldo Reed of Lynn. ch:

309. Eleanor, b. Brookline 14 Nov 1919, m. Alexandria, La., 3 Dec 1942 Norman E. Bennett.
310. Alison, b. Hull 24 Jun 1921, m. Marblehead 3 Sep 1948 Walter Livermore.
311. Marion, b. Salem 20 Mar 1928, m. Marblehead 13 Sep 1952 Richard Henry Roche.

For further expansion of the descendants of George Mirick (298) and of Lawrence Howes (301) see the Register of Descendants.

Ninth Generation.

306. Frank Herbert, s. George Mirick (298) and Rachael, b. Peabody 21 Dec 1921, m. Lynn 27 Aug 1948 Jeanne Gertrude Sullivan, b. 27 Jan 19__. ch:

312. Kathleen, b. 25 Nov 1949.
313. Daniel, b. 9 Jan 1951.
314. Mark Lawrence, b. 10 Jan 1953.
315. Jeanne, b. 16 Jun 1961.
316. Arleen, b. 9 Aug 1962.

307. Richard Herbert, s. Herbert Austin (300) and Mattie, b. Arlington 27 Jan 1927, m. Needham Heights 16 Jan 1954 Virginia Jane, dau Clarence and Eleanor Amanda (Peterson) Morganstern. ch:

317. Christine Ann, b. Newton 26 Apr 1955.
318. Richard Herbert, b. Newton 19 Dec 1956.

308. Lawrence Cushing, s. Herbert Austin (300) and Mattie, b. Cambridge 9 Apr 1935, m. Batavia, N.Y., 27 Jun 1959 Marilyn Ann, dau George and Freida (Rick) Zeltner, b. 10 Jan 1937. ch:

319. David Lawrence, b. Rochester, N.Y., 19 Sep 1962.

MEMBERS OF THE TEEL FAMILY WHO HAVE
NOT BEEN IDENTIFIED

The Salem Family.

320. Charles C., m. (1) Salem 9 Mar 1837 Lydia Jerome, b.c. 1811. She was killed by an engine at the railroad crossing 9 Jan 1841. He m. (2) Salem (int.) 22 Apr 1841 Sarah Maria Walden. ch:

321. Caroline S., b.c. 1845, d. Salem 28 Oct 1846.
322. William H. F., b. Salem 4 May 1848.

Charles (320) may have been Charles (205), although it is doubtful that at 15 he married a woman who was 26.

The Providence Family (prob all descended from Caleb (13)).

323. Abigail, m. Providence 24 Dec 1826 Benjamin Smith.
324. Amey, m. Providence 26 Jan 1807 Paul Leatherbee.
325. Benjamin jr., m. Newport 13 Aug 1820 Elizabeth B., dau Stephen Greene.
326. George, m. Providence 28 Apr 1796 Zilpah, dau Amos Chace. George "drowned from the wharf while fishing" Providence 25 Jul 1804. ch:

327. Mary Gano, b.c. 1798, d. Providence 22 Aug 1817.
328. Zilpha Ann, b.c. 1799, d. Providence 17 Aug 1826.
329. Capt. George W., b.c. 1801, d. New York 7 Nov 1830.

330. Mary, m. Providence Jul 1820 John H. Marble of Somerset.
331. Nathan R., b.c. 1789, m. North Providence 15 Sep 1811 Betsey Arnold, b.c. 1791. He d. Providence Nov 1815. She d. North Providence 7 Mar 1815.
332. Thomas, b.c. 1762, d. Providence 2 Jul 1801.

The Marblehead Family.

333. Adam, m. Marblehead 23 Jan 1772 Mary Murray. ch:

334. James, bp Marblehead 1 Nov 1772.
335. Susannah, bp Marblehead 3 Apr 1774.

Miscellaneous Individuals.

336.. Anna W., m. Medford 30 Oct 1838 Charles Clapp.
337. Benjamin, m. ____. ch:

338. Thomas F., b.c. 1837, d. Arlington 17 Jul 1849.
339. Mary C., b. Apr 1841, d. Arlington 2 Jul 1849.

Benjamin (337) may have been Benjamin (160).

340. Betsy, b.c. 1778, d. Arlington 25 Oct 1801. She was perhaps dau of Jonathan (48).
341. Charles, b. 19 Oct 1842, bur Cambridge 26 Oct 1842.
342. Charlotte W., b. Dec 1843, d. Cambridge 16 Jun 1849.
343. David, m. Boston 1 Jun 1798 Dorcas Ingersol.
344. Eleanor E., m. Cambridge 6 Nov 1838 Samuel Woodward.
345. Elizabeth, m. Cambridge 11 Oct 1829 Clement Drew of Boston.
346. Harriet Caroline, m. Cambridge 16 Nov 1843 Mason Davis.
347. James, m. Mary ____. ch:

348. Mary E., b. 1824, m. Arlington 22 Oct 1845 John W. Lawrence.

349. John, m. Boston 2 Dec 1798 Nancy Glover.
350. John, m. Boston 28 Oct 1809 Sally Pollard.
351. Joseph of Lowell, m. Woburn 20 Sep 1838 Mary Stetson Alexander of Lowell, b. 24 Jan 1817, dau Jonathan and Judith (Hardman) Alexander. This may have been Joseph (102).
352. Martha of Charlestown, m. Malden 2 Sep 1828 Benjamin G. Hill.
353. Mary of Cambridge, m. Arlington 21 Feb 1811 William Frost of Cambridge, b. 23 Apr 1774, d. 10 Jul 1832, s. Gideon and Sarah (Ireland) Frost. William had m. (1) 9 Jan 1799 Lucy Andrews, b.c. 1773, d. 25 Nov 1809.
354. Newport, m. perhaps Susanna (358). ch:

355. Dorcas, bp Newburyport 9 May 1774.
356. Rueben, bp Newburyport 13 May 1776.

Newport was prob s. William (12).

357. Sarah P., m. Cambridge 24 Nov 1842 Elbridge Gerry Fiske, s. Nathan.
358. Susanna, b.c. 1743, d. Newburyport 1797. She was prob either a dau of William (12) or the wife of Newport.(354).
359. William, m. Orabella Otis of Arlington. ch:

360. Edith O., b. 1864, m. Lexington 29 Jun 1892 Thomas G. Whiting, b. 1869, s. Frank and Lucy M. (Gould) Whiting of Lexington.

The preceding Teel Genealogy has been compiled from vital records and from Arlington, Boutelle, Central NY, Corey, Cutter, Hunnewell, Paige, Sharples, Swan, Teall (1), Teall (2), Teall (3) and Wyman; from Probate Records in Cambridge; from death notices in newspapers; and (through the courtesy of the New England Historic Genealogical Society) from the Crissey family bible. Some entries were obtained by cross-checking in the genealogies of the family of the spouse. Certain information on more recent generations was supplied by members of the family.

DAVID THOMAS OF MIDDLEBORO

David Thomas of Middleboro, the founder of the family covered in the following Genealogy, is thought to have been born in Wales about 1620 (D. Thomas, p.1). It is believed that he came to America in 1640 in the Sampson (Virkus, v.6,p.809). It certainly is a fact that at a session of the Quarterly Courts in Salem on 8 Jul 1645 "David (also Davie) Thomas" was a witness in a suit for defamation brought by John Bartoll against Alice, wife of John Peach jr., for having said that the plaintiff's wife, Parnell Bartoll, had "committed adultery with the boatswain of the ship Sampson in the cabin of Parnell about four years ago" (Quart Courts,v.1,p.78).

However, a David Thomas, ae 26, left England for the Barbadoes on the Dorsett on 3 Sep 1635, and another described as "Davie Thomas", ae 20, left on the Expedition on 20 Nov 1635 also for the Barbadoes (Hotten,pp.80,133; Thomas Book,pp.567-8). It is barely possible, although quite unlikely, that one of these was David, later of Middleboro, and that he came to America by way of the Barbadoes.

In any event, the first record of David Thomas in America is the entry of his being a witness in court in Salem in 1645 mentioned above. He apparently lived in that part of Salem which was about to become the Town of Marblehead, for he is named in the record of a meeting of people of that area held 22 Dec 1648, at which the division of common lands was settled. The apportionment reads: "finding the comons but littell as we conceive to pasture not more than fifty head of cattell, or cows, accounting a horse or mare as two cows, two yearling cattell for one cowe, four goats or sheep to a cowe, a steer or bullock of two years ould as a cowe, the number of families in the plantation being 44, thus limited:-....David Thomas 1/2 cow..." (Roads,pp.18-20).

David Thomas left Marblehead sometime after 2 May 1649, when it became a separate town, probably shortly prior to June 1661, and removed to that part of Salem which later became Beverly. This appears from a "determination" of William Hathorne (see note 374 on Ancestry) who was arbitrator in an action brought by William Dodge against Roger Haskell. The "determination" was filed with the court on 29 Jun 1661 and the significant part states that Dodge should run a fence "toward the rock, which is against the land now in the occupation of Daved Thomas" (Quart Courts, v.2,pp.313-4). The precise location of the property of David is shown on a map of Beverly that was used in connection with its becoming a separate town in 1688 (Perley, v.2,p.417). It was along the road which paralleled the Bass River on its north side, adjoining the property of William Dodge, and across the street from the lots of Henry Herrick and Andrew Elliot (#368 in Ancestry).

After he had moved to the Bass River area David started to dispose of his Marblehead interests. By bill of sale dated 30 May 1664 "Deauead Thommas of Bass River side (sold) to Richard Norman of Marbellhead, one-half a cow's pasture upon the town common" (Quart Courts, v.4,p.30). A court proceeding shows he had apparently tried to make some disposition of his house in Marblehead, for by writ dated 18 May 1668 David Thomas of Bass River sued "Hen. Peass" for a debt "concerning a house situate in Marvelhead" (Quart Courts, v.4,p.30). Nevertheless, David Thomas is recorded as one of the 114 householders in Marblehead in 1674 (Roads, p.28).

Meanwhile he had become interested in Middleboro, and may have actually lived in Middleboro as early as 1668-70, for the birth of his son Edward on 6 Feb 1669 is the first entry in the town records of Middleboro. However, it is possible that the entry was made at a later date, in view of the Marblehead record showing him as having a house there in 1674. In any event, it is clear that by 1675 he had moved to Middleboro where he was a farmer (Weston, p.34; D. Thomas,p.3). He settled southeast of the town proper, at the end of what is now Thomas Street, in an area that became known as Thomastown, and where a number of his descendants still live (Weston, p.53).

Middleboro was purchased from the Indians at various times, the original purchase being the Twenty-Six Men's Purchase in 1662. While David was not an original purchaser at that time, he later bought into that purchase (Weston, p.53; D. Thomas,p.1). He was, however, an original purchaser of the Sixteen Shilling Purchase of 1675, which was apportioned to the purchasers on 21 Nov 1679 (Weston,pp.619-21). His son David was an original purchaser of the Eight Men's Purchase of 3 Jun 1696 (Weston,p.626).

King Philip's War in 1675 resulted in attacks on Middleboro which so disrupted the town that a readjustment of the property holdings had to be undertaken. On 28 Jun 1677 those who had formerly lived in the town and those who owned land there, numbering 68 persons, met and agreed to resettle the town. They called themselves "proprietors of the town of Middleberry". The list shows David Thomas given "1 propriation". (Weston, pp.550-2)

The foregoing account gives all the significant facts about the life of David Thomas that could be ascertained. On 3 Oct 1689 administration on his estate was granted to his widow Joanna. (D.Thomas,p.1)

One further point should, perhaps, be noted. The Salem vital records disclose that on 28 Dec 1667 George Thomas married Mary Graves, bp 16 Apr 1648, dau of Richard (Perley, v.1,p.427). George was born c. 1640 (Perley,v.2,p.396). George and Mary had the following children born in Salem:

Richard, b. 6 Dec 1668.
George, b. 14 May 1670.
Mary, b. 3 Dec 1671, m. 2 Dec 1697 Samuell Golthrite.
Elizabeth, b. 4 Jan 1672, m. 20 Apr 1697 Isac Pease.
Hana, b. 6 Jun 1674.
Ruth, b. 8 Feb 1675.

George was the right age to have been a son of David, although no connection between them is mentioned by any authority. George does not seem to be ascribed to any other Thomas family, however, so the possibility cannot be discarded, even though proof is lacking.

G E N E A L O G Y

of the

Descendants of

D A V I D T H O M A S

of Middleboro, Massachusetts

GENEALOGY of the DESCENDANTS

of

DAVID THOMAS of Middleboro, Massachusetts

First Generation.

1. David Thomas, b. prob Wales c. 1620, d. 1689, m. bef 1649 Joanna ____, d. aft 1689. ch:

*2. David, b. prob Marblehead 1649/50.
3. Joanna, b. 1657, d. 11 Apr 1718, m. Midd. 7 May 1680 Capt. Joseph Vaughan, b.c. 1653, d. 2 Mar 1733/4.
*4. Jeremiah, b. 1659.
5. Sarah, b. prob. Salem c. 1663, m. Midd. 13 Feb 1688 (?) John Holmes, b.c. 1662, d. Midd. 7 Sep 1728.
*6. William, b. prob. Salem 1665.
*7. Edward, b. Midd. 6 Feb 1669.

Second Generation.

2. David, s. David (1) and Joanna, b. prob. Marblehead 1649/50, d. Midd. bet Feb-Jul 1733, m. (1) c. 1675 Abigail Wood, b. Plymouth c. 1655, d. bet 1702-18, dau Henry and Abigail (Jenney) Wood. ch:

*8. William, b.c. 1676 (1682?).
*9. Jonathan, b. Midd. 18 Nov 1678.
10. David, b. 1680, d. Midd. 22 May 1706, m. Midd. 9 Sep 1703 Hannah Steward, d. Midd. 9 May 1704.
11. Hannah, b. Midd. 22 Feb 1684/5, d. aft 1747, m. Midd. 26 Mar 1719 John Fuller, s. John and Mercy Fuller, b. 20 Mar 1691/2, d. aft 1747. They rem. to Halifax, 1734.
12. Joseph, b.c. 1688, d. bef 1731.
*13. Josiah, b. 1691.
14. Elizabeth, b. Midd. 13 Feb 1695/6, d. aft 1747, m. 16 Mar 1725/6 John Robbins, d. bef 1747.
*15. Samuel, b. Midd. 24 Jan 1697/8.
*16. Henry, b. Midd. c. 1702.

David m. (2) Midd. 25 Jun 1718 Elizabeth Canedy (Kennedy) of Plympton, b. 1683, dau Alexander and Elizabeth Canedy.

4. Jeremiah, s. David (1) and Joanna, b. 1659, d. Midd. 2 Feb 1736, m. (1) Midd. 25 Feb 1684 Lydia Howland, dau Isaac, b.1666, d. Midd. 5 Jul 1717. ch:

*17. Nathaniel, b. Midd. 2 Jan 1686.
18. Sarah, b. Midd. 25 Dec 1687, d. Midd. 3 Apr 1756, m. (1) Isaac Howland, (2) Midd. 1730 Samuel Wood jr., b. 1684, d. bef 1754.
*19. Jeremiah, b. Midd. 14 Feb 1688/9.

Asterisk(*) indicates the line is continued in the next generation.

20. Elizabeth, b. Midd. 19 Nov 1690, d. Aug 1776, m. Midd. 24 Oct 1723 John Tomson, rem to Halifax.
21. Mary, b. Midd. 5 Jun 1692, m. ____ Blish.
22. Lydia, b. Midd. 26 Mar 1694, m. Midd. 13 Jan 1723/4 George Hackett.
23. Thankful, b. Midd. 30 Jun 1695, d. Midd. 17 Apr 1743, m. Midd. 1718 James Cobb.
*24. Jedediah, b. Midd. 19 Aug 1698.
25. Bethia, b. Midd. 27 Mar 1701, m. Jacob Chipman.
*26. Ebenezer, b. Midd. 1 Nov 1703.
27. Priscilla, b. Midd. 13 Oct 1705.
28. Sophia, b. 1707.

Jeremiah m. (2) Midd. 29 Apr 1720 Mary Durfee, wid from Taunton (Freetown?), b. 1665, d. Midd. 15 Nov 1749.

6. William, s. David (1) and Joanna, b. prob. Salem 1665, d. Midd. 5 Apr 1734, m. (1) Taunton 30 Jul 1691 Sarah Pratt, d. Midd. 14 May 1702--see note 192 on Ancestry. ch:

29. Joanna, b. Midd. 10 May 1693, d. 11 Nov 1724, m. bef 1714 John Cobb.
30. Susanna, b. 15 Feb 1694/5, m. Midd. 29 Jan 1712/13 Jonathan Smith, b. 1688, d. Midd. 6 Sep 1767.
31. Sarah, b. 6 Dec 1696.
32. Elizabeth, b. 27 Oct 1698, d. Midd. Sep 1703.
*33. William, b. Midd. 18 Mar 1699/1700.
34. Mary, b. 4 Dec 1701, d. Midd. 1 Mar 1749, m. Midd. 31 Mar 1731 Jacob Soule.

William m. (2) Midd. 28 Feb 1704/5 Sarah Barden, dau William and Deborah (Barker) Barden, b. 1681, d. Midd. 9 May 1743. ch:

35. David, b. Midd. 4 Jul 1706, d. Midd. 9 Sep 1742.
36. Lois, b. 7 Sep 1707, m. Midd. 30 Jan 1728 William Hooper of Bridgwater.
37. Eunice, b. 15 Feb 1708/9, d. Midd. 8 Apr 1778, m. Midd. 1 Apr 1730 Peter Tinkham sr., b. 1709, d. Midd. 10 Oct 1745.
*38. Jabez, b. 8 Dec 1710.
*39. Israel, b. Midd. 27 Jan 1712/13.
40. Betty, b. Midd. 20 Feb 1715/16, m. Bridgwater 3 Mar 1736/7 Jonathan Wood of Bridgwater.
*41. Ephraim, b. Midd. 8 Nov 1718.
42. Elisha, b. Midd. 11 May 1721, d. Midd. 15 May 1726.

7. Edward, s. David (1) and Joanna, b. Midd. 6 Feb 1669, d. Midd. 9 Dec 1726, m. Mary Bowne (prob of Salem). ch:

43. Miriam, b. Midd. 28 Dec 1694, d. Midd. 10 Jan 1768, m. Midd. 12 Dec 1718 Jeremiah Thomas (19).
*44. Edward, b. Midd. 20 May 1699.
45. Mary, b. Midd. 21 Jul 1701, d. Midd. 20 Sep 1719.
*46. Nathan, b. Midd. 12 Sep 1707.
47. William, b. Midd. 12 Sep 1707.
*48. Noah, b. Midd. 22 Oct 1709.
49. Fear, b. Midd. 23 Feb 1712/13, m.Midd. 12 Mar 1736 Robert Barrows.

Third Generation.

8. William, s. David (2) and Abigail, known as "William 2d", b.c. 1676 (1682?), d. 1731, m. bef 1707 Susanna Bates, dau Edward and Elizabeth (Shaw) Bates, b. 6 Feb 1679, d. aft 1746---see note 192 on Ancestry. The family were known as the "Pond Thomasas". ch:

50. Elizabeth, b. 12 Mar 1708/9.
51. Susanna, b. 11 May 1710, d. Midd. 15 May 1785.
*52. William, b. Midd. 24 Nov 1711.
53. Mary, b. Midd. 19 Apr 1713, m. Jonathan Shaw.
*54. Joseph, b. Midd. 9 Dec 1714.
55. Mercy, b. Midd. 9 Sep 1716, prob m. Pembroke 8 Dec 1736 Joseph Osyer.
*56. Samuel, b. Midd. 19 Oct 1718.
*57. Benjamin, b. Midd. 9 Sep 1721.
*58. Eliezer, b. Midd. 9 May 1725.

9. Jonathan, s. David (2) and Abigail, b. Midd. 18 Nov 1678, d. bef 18 Jun 1724, m. Midd. 9 Sep 1703 Mary Steward. ch:

59. Hannah, b. Midd. 24 Sep 1704, m. (1) Midd. 6 Aug 1734 Joseph Jennings, and prob (2) Seth Cary.
60. Joanna, b. Midd. 28 Feb 1707/8, m. Midd. 6 Nov 1734 Ephraim Tompson.
*61. David, b. Midd. 28 Feb 1707/8.
62. Mary, b. Midd. 23 Mar 1708/9, d. 20 Jul 1780, m. Midd. 17 Jul 1729 John Severy jr., b.c. 1706, d. 17 Jun 1778.
63. Jonathan, b. Midd. 31 Mar 1711, d.c. 1748 in Plainfield,Conn.
64. Nehemiah, b.c. 1713, prob d. bef 1748.
65. Lydia, b.c. 1716, m. Ephraim Bemis.

13. Josiah, s. David (2) and Abigail, b. 1691, d. 1759, m. Deborah ____. ch:

66. William, b. 1724.
*67. Joshua, b. 1726.
*68. Peleg, b. 1728.
69. Adam, b. 1731.
70. Deborah, b. 1734.
71. Ruth, b. 1736.
72. Consider, b. 1737.
73. Benjamin, b. 1737.

15. Samuel, s. David (2) and Abigail, b. Midd. 24 Jan 1697/8, d. aft 1737, m. Midd. 9 Jun 1732 Lydia Richmond. ch:

74. Zephaniah, m. Midd. 23 Jul 1733, m. Wareham 1 Nov 1767 Mary Savery.
75. Josiah, b. Midd. 10 Sep 1735, m. Midd. 6 May 1766 Elizabeth Robbins. They had a dau who d. Midd. 23 Aug 1786.
76. Rebeckah, b. Midd. 17 Aug 1737, m. Halifax 14 Jun 1763 Peter Tomson.

16. Henry, s. David (2) and Abigail, b. Midd. c. 1702, d. Midd. aft 1748, m. Midd. 30 Nov 1726 Ruth Nelson, dau Thomas and Hope (Huckins) Nelson, b. Midd. 25 Feb 1705/6, d. Midd. aft 1746. ch:

77. Abigail, b. Midd. 7 Sep 1727. See #544 and #545.
78. Ruth, b. Midd. 8 Oct 1729.
*79. Barzillai, b. Midd. 28 Jul 1731.
*80. Moses, b. Midd. 25 May 1734.
81. Henry, b. Midd. 1 Mar 1738/9, m. Mary ____, both d. 1798.
82. Jonathan, b. Midd. 31 Aug 1741.
*83. Elijah, b. Midd. 14 Jul 1744.
84. Ebenezer, b. Midd. 4 Sep 1746.
85. Enoch, b. Midd. 10 Aug 1748.

17. Nathaniel, s. Jeremiah (4) and Lydia, b. Midd. 2 Jan 1686, m. bef 1722 Abigail (Ransom?), ch:

86. Prudence, b. Midd. 30 Sep 1722, m. Midd. 14 Feb 1741/2 John Knowlton.
87. Nathaniel, b. Midd. 1 Jan 1726/7, d. Midd. 15 Feb 1800, m. Hannah Robinson, b. 1722, d. Midd. 19 Jul 1786.
*88. John, b. Midd. 4 Aug 1728.
*89. Seth, b. Midd. 8 Feb 1731/2.
*90. Jeremiah, b. Midd. 18 Feb 1735/6.
91. Aner, b. Midd. 13 Feb 1736/7. See #551.

19. Jeremiah, s. Jeremiah (4) and Lydia, b. Midd. 14 Feb 1688/9, d. Midd. 8 Jan 1763, m. Midd. 12 Dec 1718 Miriam Thomas (43).ch:

92. Mary, b. Midd. 10 Oct 1719, d. Midd. 2 Jun 1723.
93. Miriam, b. Midd. 5 Aug 1721, m. Midd. 3 Mar 1739/40 Gershom Cobb.
*94. Lemuel, b. Midd. 16 Jul 1723.
95. Lydia, b. Midd. 17 Nov 1725, m. Midd. 22 Sep 1757 Josiah Vaughan.
96. Martha, b. Midd. 17 Sep 1727, m. Midd. 2 May 1751 Obed Edson of Bridgwater.
*97. Charles, b. Midd. 6 Dec 1729.
98. Jeremiah, b. Midd. 5 Dec 1731, d. Midd. 18 May 1733.
99. Sarah, b. Midd. 6 Jan 1733/4, m. Midd. 1 Nov 1753 Thomas Wood.
*100. Jeremiah, b. 1736.
101. Deborah, b. Midd. 10 Feb 1736/7, d. Midd. 3 Jan 1747.

24. Jedediah, s. Jeremiah (4) and Lydia, b. Midd. 19 Aug 1698, d. Midd. 27 Dec 1777, m. Midd. 12 Mar 1723/4 Lois Nelson. ch:

102. Hope, b. Midd. 16 Nov 1724, m. Midd. 28 Dec 1741 Elijah Clapp.
*103. Jedediah, b. Midd. 19 Feb 1726/7.
104. Elizabeth, b. Midd. 10 Feb 1728/9, m. Midd. 26 Apr 1748 Moses Sturtevant jr.
105. Lois, b. Midd. 4 Apr 1732, m. Midd. 12 Oct 1749 James Shaw.
106. Mercy, b. Midd. 5 Mar 1734/5, prob m. Midd. 26 Jul 1750 George Shaw jr.---see note 98 on Ancestry.

107. Abiah, b. Midd. 3 Aug 1737, m. Midd. 23 Mar 1758 Nehemiah Allen.
108. Joanna, b. Midd. 6 Apr 1739, m. Midd. 24 Jul 1760 John Harlow.
*109. Isaac, b. Midd. 28 May 1742.
*110. Foxel, b. Midd. 12 Sep 1746.
111. Enoch, b. 1748, m. Midd. 1 Oct 1772 Mary Howland. See #577.

26. Ebenezer, s. Jeremiah (4) and Lydia, b. Midd. 1 Nov 1703, m. 1731 Anna Ransom, b. 1712, d. Midd. 8 Nov 1763. ch:

112. Rachel, b. Midd. 29 May 1733. See #628 and #629.
113. Priscilla, b. Midd. 13 Mar 1736/7, m. Midd. 27 Mar 1777 Ichabod Wood, b. 1719, d. Midd. 8 Aug 1787, who had m. (1) 1743 Thankful Cobb.
*114. Ebenezer, b. Midd. 20 Mar 1738/9.
115. Mary, b. Midd. 22 Mar 1741/2, d. Midd. 17 Feb 1747.
116. Thankful, b. Midd. 18 Mar 1745, d. Midd. 15 Feb 1754.
117. Ransom, b. Midd. 25 Feb 1747, d. Midd. 21 Mar 1747.
*118. Jacob, b. Midd. 16 Sep 1749.

33. William, s. William (6) and Sarah Pratt, b. Midd. 18 Mar 1699/1700, m. Midd. 22 Jun 1721 Hannah Turner, dau Japheth and Hannah (Hatch) Turner. Hannah may have m. (2) Plympton 1750 Nehemiah Cushing. ch:

*119. Isiah, b. Midd. 13 Sep 1722.
120. Susanna, b. Midd. 1 Sep 1724, perhaps m. Plymouth 15 Dec 1755 Samuel Donham.
121. Thankful, b. Midd. 26 Jan 1726/7, m. Midd. 14 May 1747 Christopher Thresher of Taunton.
122. Mary, b. Midd. 22 Feb 1729/30. See #615, #616 and #617.
123. Hannah, b. Midd. 20 Apr 1731, m. Midd. 3 Dec 1747 Thomas Paddock.
124. Ruth, b. Midd. 25 Dec 1733, d. So. Woodstock, Vt., 9 Feb 1801, m. Midd. c. 1756 Thomas Ellis, s. Capt. Joel and Elizabeth (Churchill) Ellis, b.c. 1728, d. 4 Apr 1797.
125. Sarah, b. Midd. 15 Sep 1736, m. Midd. 10 Feb 1763 James Littlejohn.
126. William, b. Midd. 16 Jan 1738/9.
127. Huldah, b. Midd. 18 Jun 1742, m. Midd. 10 Jan 1760 Joseph Darling.

38. Jabez, s. William (6) and Sarah Barden, b. 8 Dec 1710, d. Midd. 8 Nov 1784, m. bef 1737 Phebe ____, b. 1713, d. Midd. 21 Feb 1772. ch:

128. Son, b. Midd. 6 Dec 1737, d. Midd. 7 Dec 1737.
129. Phoebe, b. Midd. 21 Feb 1739/40, d. Midd. 11 Oct 1740.
130. Lucy, b. Jul 1741, d. Midd. 24 Jan 1748/9.
131. Phoebe, b. Midd. 7 Nov 1745, m. Midd. 3 Jun 1762 Isaac Thomas (109).
132. Jabez, b. Midd. 30 Aug 1747, d. Midd. 6 Jul 1753.
133. Jabez, b. Midd. 15 Jun 1754, m. Midd. 9 Nov 1775 Judith Thomas (307).

39. Israel, s. William (6) and Sarah Barden, b. Midd. 27 Jan 1712/13, d. 29 Jun 1778, m. Midd. 28 Oct 1742 Phebe Lyon, b. 1724, d. Midd. 27 May 1795. ch:

*134. David, b. 1742.
*135. Israel, b. Midd. 3 Jan 1745/6.
136. Betty, b. Midd. 27 Oct 1747, d. Midd. 23 Jan 1747/8.
137. Levi, b. Midd. 10 Nov 1748, d. Midd. 14 Jan 1748/9.
138. Betty, b. 12 Sep 1750, d. 29 Jul 1767.
*139. Levi, b. Midd. 22 Jul 1755.
140. Phebe, b. Midd. 23 Aug 1763, m. Midd. 11 Dec 1783 Joshua Thomas (604).

41. Ephraim, s. William (6) and Sarah Barden, b. Midd. 8 Nov 1718, d. Midd. 3 Nov 1781, m. bef 1736 Sarah ____, b.c. 1720, d. Midd. 20 Feb 1810. ch:

141. Deborah, b. 1736.
142. Ephraim, b. Midd. 21 Jan 1740, d. Midd. 29 Mar 1814 unm.
143. Sarah, b. Midd. 9 May 1743, m. Midd. 5 Aug 1762 Samuel Barrows.
144. Elisha, b. Midd. 27 Mar 1747, m. (1) Midd. 31 Oct 1777 Rachel Weston, dau Zacharius, b. 8 Oct 1754, d. Midd. 25 Dec 1796, and (2) Lizzie Morton. Rem to Maine.

44. Edward, s. Edward (7) and Mary, b. Midd. 20 May 1699, d. Midd. 31 Jul 1756, m. Midd. 11 Jul 1720 Abigail Parlow, b. 1695, d. Midd. 13 Oct 1756. ch:

*145. Edward, b.c. 1720.
146. Asa, b. Midd. 26 Feb 1720/1.
147. Jennet, b. Midd. 6 Dec 1722 (name changed to Rhoda).
148. Mary, b. Midd. 1 Dec 1725. See #615, #616 and #617.
149. Jesse, b. Midd. 26 Oct 1728.
150. Rosamond, b. Midd. 28 Nov 1730, m. Midd. 1755 Nelson Finney, b. 1728, d. 22 Jun 1781, who had m. (1) 1749 Martha Simmons.
*151. Hushai, b. Midd. 27 May 1732.
152. Zadock, b. Midd. 23 Apr 1734.

46. Nathan, s. Edward (7) and Mary, b. Midd. 12 Sep 1707, d. Midd. 16 May 1796, m. (1) Midd. 1 May 1735 Abigail Alden, b. 1715, d. Jan 1744, sis Mary who m. Noah (48). ch:

153. Anner, b. 1736. See #551.
*154. Rowland, b. Midd. 26 Jan 1738.
*155. Nathan, b. Midd. 30 Mar 1740.
156. Zillah, b. Midd. 25 Feb 1742.
157. John, b. Midd. 1 Jan 1744, d. Midd. 1 Apr 1783.

See also Betsey Alden under #311.

Nathan m. (2) 1751 Abigail Sturtevant. ch:

158. Gamaliel, b. Midd. 9 Aug 1751.
159. Abigail, b. Midd. 14 Nov 1753, m. Midd. 24 Oct 1780 Jabez Bennett of Woodstock.
160. Uraniah, b. Midd. 22 Mar 1757, m. Midd. 25 Jan 1784 Oliver Williams of Woodstock.

48. Noah, s. Edward (7) and Mary, b. Midd. 22 Oct 1709, d. Midd. 20 Dec 1758, m. Midd. 22 Feb 1732/3 Mary Alden, b. 1713, d. Midd. 1 Aug 1787, sis Abigail who m. Nathan (46) and dau John who was great-grandson of John of the Mayflower. ch:

161. Lucia, b. Midd. 17 Dec 1733, m. Midd. 1 Nov 1753 David Alden.
162. Fear, b. Midd. 14 Aug 1735, m. 16 Dec 1756 Samuel Shaw.
163. Mary, b. Midd. 29 Apr 1737. See #615, #616 and #617.
164. Noah, b. Midd. 19 Mar 1738/9, d. Midd. 26 Nov 1758, m. Sarah (Thomas?) (Howland?).
165. Abiel, b. Midd. 16 May 1741, d. Midd. 1 Feb 1759.
*166. Daniel, b. Midd. 16 Jun 1743.
*167. Job, b. Midd. 16 Mar 1744.
*168. Elias, b. Midd. 19 Jan 1746/7.
169. Hannah, b. Midd. 9 Jan 1748/9, d. Rehoboth 31 Jan 1833, m. Midd. 1 Nov 1775 Nathaniel Thompson.
170. Priscilla, b. Midd. 2 Nov 1751, prob m. Midd. 23 Feb 1775 William Smith of New Salem.
171. Enoch, b. Midd. 7 Dec 1753, d. Midd. 16 Dec 1758.

Fourth Generation.

52. William, s. William (8) and Susanna, b. Midd. 24 Nov 1711, d. Midd. 7 Jul 1764, m. 7 Aug 1732 Mary Bate, b. Weymouth 17 Feb 1711, d. Midd. 4 Aug 1768, dau John and Remember. ch:

172. Mercy, b. Midd. 12 May 1733, m. Midd. 1 Nov 1753 Gideon Tinkham, b. Midd. 24 Apr 1731.
173. William, b. Midd. 25 Mar 1735, m. Rebecca ____. See #643.
*174. John, b. Midd. 14 Jan 1736/7.
*175. Sylvanus, b. Midd. 22 Jan 1739/40.
*176. David, b. Midd. 23 Mar 1741/2.

54. Joseph, s. William (8) and Susanna, b. Midd. 9 Dec 1714, m. (1) Hannah Loring (?) and (2) Midd. 25 Apr 1746 Mary Cox, dau John sr., b. 1725. ch. by Mary:

*177. Joseph, b. 16 Nov 1750.
178. Mercy, b. 4 Jul 1753, prob m. Midd. 13 Sep 1781 Barzillai Thomas (219).
179. Hope, b. 8 Jul 1755, m. Midd. 17 Sep 1778 George Thomas (225).
*180. Andrew, b. 15 Mar 1758.
181. Jonathan, b. 10 Mar 1765.

56. Samuel, s. William (8) and Susanna, b. Midd. 19 Oct 1718, d. Midd. 12 Aug 1791 of "stoppage", m. (int.) Midd. 2 Sep 1744 Mehitable Barrows of Plympton. ch:

182. Samuel, b. Midd. 22 Jul 1746.
183. Lucia, b. Midd. 11 Apr 1748, m. Midd. 6 Dec 1770 Zebedee Tinkham.
*184. Zebulon, b. Midd. 11 May 1750.
185. Thankful, b. Midd. 9 Apr 1752, d. 27 Feb 1847, m. Carver 2 Aug 1791 Isaac Shaw.
*186. Seth, b. Midd. 11 May 1754.
187. Content, b. Midd. 6 Jun 1756.
188. Simeon, b. Midd. 28 Sep 1758.
189. William, b. Midd. 25 Sep 1761. See #639.

57. Benjamin, s. William (8) and Susanna, a Deacon, b. Midd. 9 Sep 1721, d. Midd. 8 Jan 1800, m. bef 1743 Elizabeth Churchill, b. 1724, d. Midd. 26 Dec 1804. Deacon Benjamin was probably the most prominent man of Thomastown (a section of Middleboro). "He was not liberally educated, but was a man of strong common sense, of sturdy principles, well versed in the scriptures, conscientious in the performance of every duty, and was well known throughout the county." He was Representative 1782, and a Member of the Convention which adopted the Federal Constitution 1788. (Weston, p.329) ch:

190. Susanna, b. Midd. 15 Sep 1743, d. Midd. 27 Jan 1823, m. Midd. 15 Jan 1761 Jeremiah Thomas (100).
191. Betty, b. Midd. 25 Mar 1745, m. Midd. 25 Nov 1773 George Hammond of Plympton.
192. Hannah, b. Midd. 13 Mar 1747, m. Midd. 16 Nov 1769 Jacob Soule of Halifax.
*193. Benjamin, b. Midd. 25 Feb 1749.
*194. Perez, b. Midd. 6 Mar 1751/2.
*195. James, b. Midd. 8 May 1753.
196. Deborah, b. 1755, d. Midd. 15 Jan 1790.
197. Eunice, m. Midd. 2 Apr 1778 Elisha Donham of Plympton.
*198. Ezra, b. 1760.
*199. Zenas, b. 1763.
200. Eli.
201. Zeruiah.

58. Eliezer, s. William (8) and Susanna, b. Midd. 9 May 1725, d. Midd. 23 Sep 1808, m. Midd. 20 Feb 1746/7 Mary Shaw jr., b. Eastham 7 Jun 1731, d. Midd. 14 Oct 1803--see note 98 on Ancestry. ch:

202. Phebe, b. 1 Apr 1748, m. Midd. 30 Nov 1769 William Raymond, b. Midd. 2 Jul 1744, s. Barnabus and Alice Raymond. Rem to Woodstock, Vt., 1780.
203. Ruth, b. 14 Jul 1751, m. Midd. 26 Apr 1770 Caleb Wood.
204. Elizabeth, b. 3 Mar 1753. See #576.
*205. Eleazer, b. 4 Mar 1755.
206. Silence, b. 20 Feb 1757, m. Midd. 23 May 1776 Silvanus Raymond, b. Midd. 2 May 1752, s. Barnabus and Alice Raymond. Rem to Woodstock, Vt., 1780.

*207. Noah, b. 11 Jul 1759.
208. Solomon, b. 18 Oct 1761, d. Midd. 14 Aug 1830, m. Molly ____, b. 1761, d. Midd. 6 Sep 1807.
209. Samuel, b. 20 Oct 1763.
*210. Isaiah.

61. David, s. Jonathan (9) and Mary, b. Midd. 28 Feb 1707/8, d. aft 1751, m. Windham, Conn., 10 Oct 1739 Mary Johnson. ch:

211. Mary, b. Windham, Conn., 10 Apr 1740, d. 20 May 1741.
212. Jonathan, b. Windham, Conn., 10 Sep 1742.
213. Anna (Hannah?), b. Windham, Conn., 1 Jul 1744, d. Nova Scotia, m. 1763 Isaac Phinney as his second wife.
214. Mary, b. Windham, Conn., 20 Apr 1746.

67. Joshua, s. Josiah (13) and Deborah, b. 1726, m. 1747 Mary Bestow of Pembroke. ch:

215. Mercy, b. 1748.
216. Peleg, b. 1751.

68. Peleg, s. Josiah (13) and Deborah, b. 1728, m. Mary Bartlett. ch:

217. Clarissa, m. Joseph Metcalf.
218. Mary, m. Daniel Isham.

79. Barzillai, s. Henry (16) and Ruth, b. Midd. 28 Jul 1731, d. Midd. 5 (15?) Nov 1813 of "typhus fever and decay", m. Midd. 15 Dec 1757 Elizabeth Cox, b. 1732, d. Midd. 1814, dau John Cox sr. ch:

*219. Barzillai.

80. Moses, s. Henry (16) and Ruth, b. Midd. 25 May 1734, d. Midd. 8 Oct 1828, m. Midd. 5 Sep 1758 Deborah Shaw, b. 1729, d. Midd. 22 Aug 1814, dau George and Mercy (Rich) Shaw---see note 98 on Ancestry. ch:

220. Zilpah, b. Midd. 27 Jun 1759.
221. Hannah, b. Midd. 18 Sep 1763.
*222. Moses, b. Midd. 28 Sep 1771.

83. Elijah, s. Henry (16) and Ruth, b. Midd. 14 Jul 1744, d. Midd. 10 Feb 1829, m. Midd. 20 Dec 1764 Martha Pratt, b. 1746, d. Midd. 31 Mar 1810. ch:

*223. Abner, b. 21 Sep 1765.
224. Kezia, b. 16 Mar 1767.

88. John, s. Nathaniel (17) and Abigail, b. Midd. 4 Aug 1728, m. 1752 Mercy Shaw, d. bef 1803. He rem aft 1803 to Woodstock, Vt. ch:

*225. George, b. Midd. 22 Oct 1752.
226. Azubah, b. Midd. 28 Dec 1754, m. Midd. 24 Dec 1778 Ichabod Tilson.

227. Hannah, b. Midd. 7 May 1757, m. Midd. 13 Mar 1777 Seth Thomas (186).
228. Nathaniel, b. 1763, d. Midd. 1 May 1788 "by falling tree".

89. Seth, s. Nathaniel (17) and Abigail, b. Midd. 8 Feb 1731/2, m. Midd 18 Dec 1760 Mary Barrows. ch:

229. Robert, b. Midd. 17 Nov 1761.
230. Fear, b. Midd. 3 Feb 1764, d. Midd. 29 Dec 1813.

90. Jeremiah, s. Nathaniel (17) and Abigail, b. Midd. 18 Feb 1735/6, m. ____. ch:

*231. Silas, b. 1765.
*232. Jacob, b. 1774.

See #547 for another possible son of Jeremiah (90).

94. Lemuel, s. Jeremiah (19) and Miriam, b. Midd. 16 Jul 1723, d. Midd. 26 Jan 1776, m. Midd. 19 Apr 1750 Mehitable Weston. ch:

233. Deborah, b. Midd. 16 Feb 1750, m. Midd. 4 Oct 1770 Joseph Thomas (177).
234. Miriam, b. Midd. 21 Apr 1752, prob m. Bridgwater 6 Dec 1780 Abraham Harkley of Attleboro.
235. Mehitable, b. Midd. 12 Jul 1753, m. Midd. 9 Nov 1775 Nathaniel Munham, d. Rochester.
236. Willard, b. Midd. 14 Mar 1755, m. Midd. 18 Oct 1779 Susanna Bennett.
237. Elizabeth, b. Midd. 26 Dec 1756. See #576.
238. Ruth, b. Midd. 29 Jun 1758, m. Midd. 12 Feb 1782 Andrew Thomas (180).
239. Mary, b. Midd. 10 May 1760, m. Midd. 27 Mar 1777 Phineas Thomas (626).
240. Son, b. Midd. 24 Feb 1762, d. 15 Mar 1762.
*241. Lemuel, b. Midd. 10 Mar 1763.
242. Jeremiah, b. Midd. 5 Aug 1765.
243. Son, b. Midd. 16 Dec 1767, d. 19 Dec 1767.
244. Sarah, b. Midd. 14 Jan 1769, prob m. Pembroke 13 Dec 1787 Rev. Levi Whitman of Wellsfleet.

97. Charles, s. Jeremiah (19) and Miriam, b. Midd. 6 Dec 1729, m. Deborah Brewster (?). ch:

245. Deborah, m. Frederick Beth.

100. Jeremiah, s. Jeremiah (19) and Miriam, b. 1736, d. Midd. 12 Dec 1798, m. Midd. 15 Jan 1761 Susanna Thomas (190). ch:

*246. Ransom, b. 12 Mar 1762.
*247. Jeremiah, b. 11 Jan 1764.
*248. Amos, b. Dec 1786.

See #547 for another possible son of Jeremiah (100).

103. Jedediah, s. Jedediah (24) and Lois, b. Midd. 19 Feb 1726/7, m. (1) Hannah Cushman and (2) Midd. 28 Dec 1749 Keziah Churchill, b. 1734, d. Midd. 21 Jun 1800. ch. by Keziah:

249. Mary, b. 3 May 1751, d. Midd. 28 Jun 1751.
250. Martha, b. 15 Feb 1753, d. Midd. 11 Oct 1825, m. Midd. 27 Nov 1777 James Thomas (195).
*251. Nelson, b. 25 Jan 1759, a Captain.
*252. Churchill, b. 30 Nov 1761.
253. Kezia, b. 11 Feb 1765.
254. Jedediah, b. Midd. 19 Jul 1771, d. Midd. 2 Jul 1773.

109. Isaac, s. Jedediah (24) and Lois, b. Midd. 28 May 1742, m. Midd. 3 Jun 1762 Phebe Thomas (131). ch:

255. Isaac, b. Midd. 11 Mar 1763, d. Midd. 22 May 1763.
256. Ezra, b. Midd. 10 Feb 1765.
257. Lois, b. Midd. 2 Mar 1767.
258. Lucy, b. Midd. 29 Aug 1769.
259. Isaac, b. Midd. 5 Oct 1771. See #590 and #591.
*260. Jedediah, b. Midd. 20 Jul 1773.

110. Foxel, s. Jedediah (24) and Lois, b. Midd. 12 Sep 1746, m. Midd. 22 Mar 1770 Martha Holmes. ch:

261. Jedediah, b. Midd. 14 Jul 1771.
262. Eliab, b. Midd. 15 Jun 1773.
263. Martha, b. Midd. 16 Nov 1775.
264. Coombs, b. Midd. 30 Dec 1777.
265. Foxwell, b. Midd. 5 May 1780.
266. Jacob, b. Midd. 4 Aug 1782.
267. Lois, b. Midd. 10 Jul 1786.

114. Ebenezer, s. Ebenezer (26) and Anna, b. Midd. 20 Mar 1738/9, m. Midd. 5 Nov 1761 Joanna Cushman. ch:

268. Susanna, b. Midd. 16 Sep 1762, prob m. Pembroke 18 Aug 1785 Edward Blake of Hanover.
269. Peleg, b. Midd. 25 Oct 1763.
270. Anna, b. Midd. 8 Dec 1765, prob m. Taunton 19 Apr 1787 Abner Elmes.
271. Nehemiah, b. Midd. 4 May 1771, d. Midd. 11 Jan 1794.
272. Elkenah, b. Midd. 4 May 1777.

118. Jacob, s. Ebenezer (26) and Anna, a Captain, b. Midd. 16 Sep 1749, d. Midd. 21 Mar 1796 "suddenly when returning from town meeting, apoplexy", m. Midd. 28 Mar 1771 Content Johnson. ch:

*273. Seth.

119. Isiah, s. William (33) and Hannah, b. Midd. 13 Sep 1722, m. Kingston 3 Oct 1745 Mrs. Kezia Holmes. Kezia prob m. (2) Kingston 27 Sep 1770 Nathaniel Cook. ch. of Isiah and Kezia:

274. Holmes, m. Susanna Churchill.

134. David, s. Israel (39) and Phebe, b. 1742, d. Midd. 9 Feb 1825, m. Midd. 31 Oct 1765 Rebecca Tinkham, b. 1740, d. Midd. 3 Jun 1828. ch:

275. Bathsheba, b. Midd. 7 Aug 1766, d. Midd. 13 Feb 1837, m. Midd. 1789 Melzar Tribou.
*276. Azel, b. 1767.
277. Betty, b. Midd. 25 Jan 1770.
278. Lucy, b. Midd. 9 Feb 1772.
279. David, b. Midd. 13 Mar 1773, d. Braintree 5 Dec 1792 of smallpox.
280. William, b. 1775, d. Midd. 1 Mar 1806, m. Betsey Macomber and "parted". See #643.
281. Gamaliel, b. Midd. 19 Apr 1777, d. Midd. 3 Dec 1790 of "inward bleeding, foolish lifting cartwheel".
*282. Israel, b. Midd. 12 May 1779.
283. Dau, b. and d. Midd. 8 Feb 1782.

135. Israel, s. Israel (39) and Phebe, b. Midd. 3 Jan 1745/6, d. Midd. 1 Sep 1809, m. Taunton 19 Nov 1772 Abigail Phinney, dau Nelson, b. 1753, d. Midd. 6 Feb 1829. ch:

284. Jean, b. Midd. 4 Feb 1774, m. ____ Bryant.
*285. Levi, b. Midd. 19 Nov 1775.
286. Israel.
287. Sylvia, m. ____ Snow.
288. Finney, b. 1781, d. Midd. 12 Sep 1843 unm.
289. Child, b. Nov 1783, d. Midd. 6 Feb 1784.
290. Child, b. Jun 1788, d. Midd. 9 May 1790.

139. Levi, s. Israel (39) and Phebe, b. Midd. 22 Jul 1755, d. Mid. 12 Aug 1824, m. Taunton 20 Jul 1780 Hannah Weston, b. 1761, d. Midd. 3 Dec 1847, dau Zecharius sr. ch:

291. Otis, b. Midd. 11 May 1781, d. Midd. 13 Aug 1855, m. Susan Hilman of New Bedford.
*292. Elias, b. Midd. 9 Apr 1783.
*293. Adoniram.
294. Bathsheba, b. Midd. 25 Feb 1790, d. Midd. 6 Jun 1800--- "always unwell".
295. Dau, b. Midd. 15 Nov 1797, d. Midd. 17 Nov 1797.
296. Spencer.
297. Zachariah, m. Beulah Peterson of Duxbury.
298. Abiel, m. Hannah Murdoch of Carver.
299. Jane, m. Freeborn Cogswell of New Bedford.
300. Sarah, m. John Taber of New Bedford.

145. Edward, s. Edward (44) and Abigail, b.c. 1720, m. Rachel Cushing. ch:

301. Rachel, b. 1736. See #628 and #629.
302. Edward, b. 1739.
303. Isaac, b. 1747. See #590 and #591.
304. Nathaniel, b. 1750, perhaps m. Abington 26 Feb 1774 Betty House.

305. Joseph, b. 1753. See #602.
306. Sarah, b. 1755, m. Taunton 2 May 1780 Joseph Vaughan of Midd.

151. Hushai, s. Edward (44) and Abigail, b. Midd. 27 May 1732, d. Midd. 29 Mar 1818, m. Midd. 25 Nov 1756 Lucy Vaughan, b. 1738, d. Midd. 31 Oct 1822, dau David. ch:

307. Judith, b. Midd. 8 Oct 1757, d. Midd. 15 Jul 1844, m. Midd. 9 Nov 1775 Jabez Thomas (133).
308. Edward, b. Midd. 18 Mar 1759, d. Midd. 16 Jan 1844, m. Lydia Gano, b. 1752, d. Midd. 8 Jun 1839. She had m. (1) 1774 (?) Samuel Cushman.
309. Enoch, b. Midd. 14 Feb 1761, d. Midd. 17 Jan 1815. He was a Captain. See #577.
*310. Hushai, b. 1766.
*311. Daniel, b. 1769.
312. Lewis, b. Jan 1771, d. Midd. 25 Aug 1798 unm.
313. Jesse, b. Midd. 17 Feb 1776, d. Midd. 3 Sep 1778.
314. Hercules, b. Midd. 15 May 1782, d. Midd. 11 Oct 1784 of "swelling which stopt its water".
315. Sylvanus, a Captain, d. Boston Dec 1863, m. Sally Wilder, d. Boston 5 Oct 1863, dau Nathaniel. Perhaps Capt. Sylvanus (315) was s. Hushai (310).

154. Rowland, s. Nathan (46) and Abigail, b. Midd. 26 Jan 1738, m. Jemima ____. ch:

316. Luther, b. Midd. 8 Apr 1775.
317. Ruby, b. Midd. 16 Jan 1777.

155. Nathan, s. Nathan (46) and Abigail, b. Midd. 30 Mar 1740, m. Hitty Barden. ch:

*318. Nathan, b. 1766.

166. Daniel, s. Noah (48) and Mary, b. Midd. 16 Jun 1743, d. Midd. 14 May 1789, m. (1) bef 1775 Thankful ____, b. 1741, d. Midd. 13 Oct 1778. ch:

319. Elais, b. Midd. 2 Mar 1775, d. Midd. 26 Nov 1786.
320. Daniel, b. 8 Oct 1778.

Daniel m. (2) Midd. 17 Aug 1780 Mary Jakok, who m. (2) David (176). ch:

321. Thankful, b. Midd. 29 May 1781.
322. Benjamin Scolley, b. Midd. 28 Dec 1782, m. Huldah Hackett, b. 1792, d. Midd. 25 Sep 1852, dau George.
323. Enoch, b. Midd. 25 Mar 1785.
324. Lucy, b. Midd. 14 Feb 1787.
325. Elias, b. Midd. 18 Mar 1788.

167. Job, s. Noah (48) and Mary, b. Midd. 16 Mar 1744, m. Midd. 29 Aug 1765 Molly Pratt. ch:

326. Infant, b. Feb 1782, d. Midd. 6 Nov 1786 of "canker rash".
327. Dau, b. Midd. May 1784, d. Midd. 28 Oct 1786 of "worms, suddenly".

168. Elias, s. Noah (48) and Mary, b. Midd. 19 Jan 1746/7, d. Middlebury, N.Y., 24 Feb 1820, m. Midd. 5 Feb 1778 Sylvia Thompson. Elias rem to Woodstock, Vt. 1774 where he became selectman. (Dana, pp.190,582) ch:

328. Elias, m. Rhoda Mason.

Fifth Generation.

174. John, s. William (52) and Mary, b. Midd. 14 Jan 1736/7, m. (1) Midd. 29 Mar 1758 Elizabeth Shaw and (2) 18 Mar 1762 Faith Benson. ch. by Faith:

329. Caleb, b. Midd. 2 Mar 1763, d. Midd. 15 Sep 1818.
330. Charity, b. Midd. 11 Apr 1765.

John (600) was prob the same as John (174).

175. Sylvanus, s. William (52) and Mary, b. Midd. 22 Jan 1739/40, d. Midd. 30 Aug 1814, m. Midd. 3 Dec 1761 Susanna Thompson, b. 1743, d. Midd. 4 Sep 1822, dau John and Lydia (?) Thompson. ch:

331. Molly, b. 26 Jul 1762.
332. William, b. 10 Jul 1764. See #639.
*333. John.
334. Cynthia, b. 1773, d. Midd. 29 Nov 1854, m. aft 1815 Jacob Thomas (232).

176. David, s. William (52) and Mary, b. Midd. 23 Mar 1741/2, m. (1) Midd. 1 Nov 1764 Deborah Howland, b.c. 1748, d. Woodstock, Vt., 22 Jul 1795. They rem to Woodstock, Vt., c. 1787. ch:

*335. Nathan, b. 25 Jan 1765.
336. Drusilla, b. Midd. 8 Jan 1767, m. Elisha Nye.

David m. (2) Midd. Jan 1796 Mary (Jakok) Thomas, wid Daniel (166).

177. Joseph, s. Joseph (54) and Mary, b. 16 Nov 1750, d. Midd. 24 Mar 1811, m. Midd. 4 Oct 1770 Deborah Thomas (233). ch:

337. Lucy, b. 1775, d. Midd. 10 Jul 1815, m. 1799 Jacob Thomas (232).
*338. Andrew, b. 1778.
*339. Elisha, b. 1779.
340. Hope, b. 1787, d. bef 1840, m. Philip Ellis, rem to Hartford, Me.

Joseph (602) may have been Joseph (177).

180. Andrew, s. Joseph (54) and Mary, b. 15 Mar 1758, d. Woodstock, Vt., 21 Apr 1834, m. Midd. 12 Feb 1782 Ruth Thomas (238). ch:

341. Lemuel, b. 20 Oct 1782, rem to Stowe, Vt.
342. Bezer A.
343. Andrew, m. Dec 1820 Prudence Cox.
344. Priscilla.
345. Mary.
346. Huldah.

184. Zebulon, s. Samuel (56) and Mehitable, b. Midd. 11 May 1750, m. Taunton 7 Jan 1773 Lydia Tinkham. ch:

347. Jesse, b. Midd. 25 Jan 1777.
348. Zebulon, b. Midd. 13 Jan 1779.

186. Seth, s. Samuel (56) and Mehitable, b. Midd. 11 May 1754, d. Midd. 28 Apr 1845, m. Midd. 13 Mar 1777 Hannah Thomas (227). ch:

349. Asenath, b. 1777, d. Midd. 12 Dec 1791.
350. Freeman, b. May 1787, d. Midd. 22 Oct 1799 of "bleeding at nose".
*351. Jacob, b. 14 Apr 1797.

193. Benjamin, s. Benjamin (57) and Elizabeth, b. Midd. 25 Feb 1749, d. Midd. 2 Sep 1805, m. (1) c. 1773 Lydia (Faunce?) (Bartlett?), b. 1756, d. Midd. 20 Aug 1795. ch:

352. Bartlett, b. Midd. 2 Sep 1774, d. Midd. 17 Dec 1787 of "inflamation of the brain".
*353. Benjamin, b. Midd. 21 Sep 1787.
354. Child, b. Midd. 22 May 1795, d. Midd. 12 Jun 1795.
355. Child, b. Midd. 22 May 1795.

Benjamin m. (2) Content ____, b. 1749, d. Midd. 6 Oct 1803.

194. Perez, s. Benjamin (57) and Elizabeth, a Deacon, b. Midd. 6 Mar 1751/2, d. Midd. 21 May (Jun?) 1828, m. 1774 Sarah Wood, b. 30 Aug 1753, d. Midd. 3 Apr 1829, dau Nathaniel and Mary. ch:

356. Ichabod, b. Midd. 21 Sep 1775, d. Midd. 6 Jul 1776.
357. Perez, b. Mar 1782, d. Midd. 30 Jan 1862, m. twice, his second wife dying Midd. 14 Mar 1846.
358. Anna, b. 1784, d. Midd. 12 Apr 1833, m. Andrew Thomas (338).
359. William, b. 1787, d. 1821, m. and rem to Maine.
360. Winslow, b. 1791, d. Midd. 14 Nov 1843, m. Charity Thomas (389).
*361. Seneca, b. 2 Sep 1793.

195. James, s. Benjamin (57) and Elizabeth, b. Midd. 8 May 1753, d. Midd. 17 Apr 1826, m. Midd. 27 Nov 1777 Martha Thomas (250). ch:

362. Hannah, b. Midd. 23 Oct 1778.
363. Martha, b. Midd. 9 May 1780.
364. Polly, b. 1782, d. Midd. 14 Nov 1822---"she was sick 19 years."

365. Justus, d. Midd. 8 Jan 1843.
366. James, b. 1785, d. Midd. 24 Sep 1853, m. Zilpha Thomas (409).
*367. Stephen, b. 1787.

See note following #645.

198. Ezra, s. Benjamin (57) and Elizabeth, b. 1760, d. Midd. 5 Jul 1811, m. Lucy Sturtevant, b. 1757, d. Midd. 1 Sep 1817, dau William Sturtevant of Carver. ch:

*368. Ezra, b. Midd. 15 May 1786.
369. Lucy, m.c. 1820 Asa Thomas (381).
370. John Sturtevant, b. 1794, d. Midd. 9 Jul 1829 unm.
371. Elizabeth.
372. Eunice. Possibly there was only one Eunice, #480, the dau of Ezra (368).
373. Abigail, m. John Keith.

199. Zenas, s. Benjamin (57) and Elizabeth, b. 1763, d. Midd. 12 May 1821, m. Midd. 20 Aug 1783 Mary Vaughan, dau Jesse, b. 1764, d. Midd. 24 Feb 1828. ch:

374. Thomas Vaughan, b. Midd. 12 Jan 1784, d. Midd. 28 Jan 1784.
375. Rhoda, d. Midd. 13 Mar 1827.
376. Zenas, b. 1787, d. Midd. 11 Jun 1835.
377. Mary, b. 27 Jan 1791, d. Midd. 12 Jan 1866 unm.
378. Ira, b. Midd. 1793, d. Midd. 2 Jan 1796 "scalded".
379. Sophia, b. Midd. 1796, d. Midd. 2 Jan 1823.

205. Eleazer, s. Eliezer (58) and Mary, b. 4 Mar 1755, d. Midd. 31 Jul 1826, m. Midd. 26 Apr 1781 Arispey (Bispha?) Bryant. ch:

*380. Eleazer, b. 11 Oct.1790.
*381. Asa.
382. Lucinda, m. Elias Thomas (292).
383. Susan, m. Jacob Dunham of Plymouth.
384. Bispha, m. Lemuel Savery of Plymouth.
385. Asenath, m. (1) Harvey Shaw and (2) ___ Williams.

See note following #392.

207. Noah, s. Eliezer (58) and Mary, b. 11 Jul 1759, d. Plympton 20 Oct 1842, m. Sarah ____, b. 1767, d. Midd. 1 Feb 1839. ch:

386. Lucia C., m. Southworth Ellis jr.
387. Child, d. 21 Mar 1799.
388. Henry L., b. Sep 1808, d. Plympton 7 Feb 1865 of "jail fever".

See note following #392.

210. Isaiah, s. Eliezer (58) and Mary, d. Midd. 22 Dec 1844, m. ____, d. Midd. 2 Nov 1840. ch:

389. Charity, b. 18 Oct 1796, d. Weymouth 13 Apr 1869, m. Winslow Thomas (360).

390. Harriet, m. ____ McGlathlin.
391. Isaiah, d. Midd. 13 Nov 1843.
392. Lyman, d. Midd. 23 Aug 1864---"killed by machinery at Dighton".

Note: Lathrop was a grandson of Eliezer (58) and Mary, but his father is not identified (Mid Ch). He is added here.

*393. Lathrop, b. Midd. 1791.

219. Barzillai, s. Barzillai (79) and Elizabeth, m. Midd. 13 Sep 1781 Mercy Thomas (prob 178). Rem to Woodstock, Vt. ch:

394. Infant, b. and d. 23 Apr 1790.

222. Moses, s. Moses (80) and Deborah, b. Midd. 28 Sep 1771, d. Pittsfield, Vt., 13 Mar 1853, m. Midd. 1796 Hannah Smith, b. Midd. 29 May 1773, d. Pittsfield, Vt., 11 Mar 1854, dau Damiel and Hannah (Bates) Smith. ch:

*395. Horation Nelson, b. Midd. 30 Jun 1803.

223. Abner, s. Elijah (83) and Martha, b. 21 Sep 1765, m. Abia ___. ch:

396. Hiram, d. 2 Apr 1796.

225. George, s. John (88) and Mercy, b. Midd. 22 Oct 1752, m. Midd. 17 Sep 1778 Hope Thomas (179). They rem to Woodstock, Vt. ch:

397. Joseph.

231. Silas, s. Jeremiah (90), b. 1765, d. Midd. 10 Aug 1834, m. Carver 30 Jul 1797 Mary Shurtliff, b. 1780, d. Midd. 24 Jan 1859. ch:

398. Frances S., b. Midd. 1798, d. Midd. 30 Jul 1814.
399. Silas, b. Midd. 1799, d. Midd. 4 Jul 1814.
400. Eveline, b. Midd. 1804, d. Midd. 28 Mar 1808.
401. Caroline, b. Midd. 1805, d. Midd. 5 Feb 1827 unm.
402. Martin, b. Midd. 1806, d. Midd. 12 Jun 1808---"scalded".
403. Mary S., b. Midd. 1809, d. Midd. 22 Feb 1831.
404. George, b. Midd. 1814, d. Midd. 3 Feb 1830.

232. Jacob, s. Jeremiah (90), b. 1774, d. Midd. 22 Mar 1851, m. (1) 1799 Lucy Thomas (337) and (2) aft 1815 Cynthia Thomas (334). ch. by Cynthia:

405. Sylvanus, b. Midd. 29 Jan 1818, d. New Bedford 20 Nov 1866.

241. Lemuel, s. Lemuel (94) and Mehitable, b. Midd. 10 Mar 1763, m. Elizabeth Dunham, b. 1760, d. Midd. 8 Sep 1791. ch:

406. Deborah, b. Midd. 31 Jul 1791, d. Midd. 17 Dec 1791.

246. Ransom, s. Jeremiah (100) and Susanna, b. 12 Mar 1762, d. Midd. 3 Jan 1791, m. 1786 Deborah Dunham of Carver, who m. (2) Gideon Southworth. ch:

407. Ichabod, d. Midd. 20 Apr 1852.

247. Jeremiah, s. Jeremiah (100) and Susanna, b. 11 Jan 1764, d. Midd. 13 Aug 1846, m. (1) 1786 Zilpah Wood, b. 1764, d. Midd. 15 Mar 1825, dau Amos. ch:

408. Anna, b. Midd. 1789, d. Midd. 2 Mar 1822 unm.
409. Zilpha, b. Midd. 1791, d. Midd. 26 Apr 1842, m. James Thomas (366).
410. Jeremiah, b. Midd. 1797, d. Midd. 15 Jun 1825 of "fever", m. Elizabeth Wood, dau Ansel. She m. (2) Henry Swift.
411. Cephas, b. Midd. 1799, d. Midd. 3 Jan 1822 unm of "fever".
412. Ira, b. Midd. 29 Jan 1801, d. Midd. 23 Jun 1805.
413. Mary, b. Midd. 1804, d. Midd. 3 Jan 1822 of "fever", unm.
414. Elizabeth, b. Midd. 31 Dec 1805, d. Midd. 4 Jul 1807.

Jeremiah m. (2) ____, and (3) Silvia Sampson, b. 1785, d. W. Bridgwater 18 May 1858.

248. Amos, s. Jeremiah (100) and Susanna, b. Dec 1786, d. Midd. 13 Nov 1859, m. ____. ch:

415. Martin (?), b. 23 Jun 1818, d. Midd. 2 Nov 1820.
416. Rossiter, b. 1829, d. New York City 17 Apr 1854.

251. Nelson, s. Jedediah (103) and Keziah, b. 25 Jan 1759, d. Midd. 5 Feb 1823, a Captain, m. Mary ____, b. 1757, d. Midd. 4 May 1816. ch:

*417. Otis, b. 26 Jun 1796.

252. Churchill, s. Jedediah (103) and Keziah, b. Midd. 30 Nov 1761, d. Midd. 31 Dec 1809, m. Hannah Cushman, b. 8 Nov 1761, d. Midd. 30 Nov 1825, dau Joseph. ch:

418. Alfred, b. 1805, d. Midd. 5 Jul 1840---"found dead in ye field".

260. Jedediah, s. Isaac (109) and Phebe, b. Midd. 20 Jul 1773, m. Ruth Keen. ch:

*419. Jedediah.

273. Seth, s. Jacob (118) and Content, m. ____. ch:

420. Louisa, m. Thomas McGlathlen.
421. Content, m. Samuel Lanman.
422. Hope, prob d. Midd. 11 Oct 1840.
423. Serena, m. 1815 Jabez Williams, rem 1833 to Pittsburgh, Pa.
424. Joanne.
425. Jacob,
426. John.
427. Nathaniel.
428. Samuel.

276. Azel, s. David (134) and Rebecca, a Captain, b. 1767, d. Midd. 21 Aug 1821, m. 1796 Phebe Ellis, b. 1775, d. Maine 3 Feb 1851, dau George. She m. (2) Reuel Eaton. ch:

*429. Azel, b. 1797.
430. Betsey, m. Samuel Ellis and rem 1833 to Wareham.

282. Israel, s. David (134) and Rebecca, b. Midd. 12 May 1779, d. Midd. 1 Jan 1814, m. Phebe Thompson, b. 1781, d. Midd. 28 Jan 1872, dau Daniel. ch:

431. Albert, b. 1805, d. Midd. 4 Apr 1887, m. Mary Heuston Churchill, b. Plymouth 10 Jan 1804, d. Midd. 15 Aug 1866, dau Edmund.
432. William, b. 1805, d. 10 Oct 1844 unm, a Major.
433. Ralph, b. 1807, d. Midd. 26 Aug 1862 unm.

285. Levi, s. Israel (135) and Abigail, b. Midd. 19 Nov 1775, d. Midd. 9 Jan 1860, m. Martha ____, b. Chelsea 1780-2, d. Midd. 10 Dec 1855. ch:

434. Betsey M., b. 1817, d. Midd. 10 Nov 1834.
435. William Lyman, b. 1820, d. Midd. 10 Sep 1836.

292. Elias, s. Levi (139) and Hannah, b. Midd. 9 Apr 1783, d. Plymouth 17 Oct 1856, m. Lucinda Thomas (382). ch:

436. Bathsheba, m. Seth Benson.
437. Elias, m. Deborah Freeman of Duxbury.
438. Lucinda, m. Albert Finney.
439. Hannah, m. David Dickson.

293. Adoniram, s. Levi (139) and Hannah, m. Eliza Bryant of Bridgwater. ch:

440. Eliza Jane, m. John Burt.

310. Hushai, s. Hushai (151) and Lucy, a Captain, b. 1766, d. 1830, m. (1) Lavinia ____, b. 1764, d. Midd. 21 Feb 1794. ch:

441. Infant, d. 21 Feb 1794.

Hushai m. (2) Taunton 18 Jun 1795 (?) Hannah Cushman (?). ch:

442. Cephas, m. Almira Metcalf.

Perhaps Sylvanus (315) was s. Hushai (310).

311. Daniel, s. Hushai (151) and Lucy, b. 1769, d. Midd. 19 Dec 1811, m. 1793 Betsey Alden, b. 13 Apr 1773, d. Midd. 26 Aug 1849, dau John who was br. Abigail and Mary (see #46 and #48). ch:

443. Daniel, b. 1793, d. Easton, Pa., 6 Jul 1852, m. 1825 Phebe Thomas (625) and rem to Easton, Pa.
444. Hercules (?), b. Midd. 26 Feb 1796, d. Midd. 21 Mar 1865.
445. Edward, b. 1802, d. Midd. 28 Oct 1813.
446. Infant (?), b. Midd. 17 Mar 1804, d. Midd. 21 Mar 1804.
447. Infant, d. 12 Aug 1809.

318. Nathan, s. Nathan (155) and Hitty, b. 1766, d. Midd. 1 Jun 1838, m. ____. ch:

448. Nathan, b. 1794, d. Midd. 8 Feb 1845.

Sixth Generation.

333. John, s. Sylvanus (175) and Susanna, d. 5 Jul 1851, m. Hannah ____, b. 4 Jun 1785, d. 13 Nov 1849. ch:

449. Henry, b.c. 1798 (?), d. Midd. 12 Sep 1822.
450. John T., b. 1 Jun 1817, d. Midd. 4 Feb 1836.
451. Elisha M., b. 1823, d. Midd. 23 Feb 1832.

335. Nathan, s. David (176) and Deborah, b. 25 Jan 1765, m. ____. ch:

452. Nathan H., who was a doctor in Stowe, Vt.

338. Andrew, s. Joseph (177) and Deborah, b. 1778, d. Midd. 16 Oct 1853, m. (1) Anna Thomas (358). ch:

*453. Bartlett, b. 14 Sep 1806.
454. Nancy, b. 1810, d. Midd. 22 Apr 1841.
455. Andrew, b. 1812, d. Midd. 18 Aug 1839---"deaf".
456. Mary Ann, b. 1821, d. Midd. 25 May 1895, m. Soranus Wrightington.
457. William, b. 1822, d. Midd. 20 Nov 1841.

Andrew m. (2) Louisa Vails, wid., d. 15 Jan 1867, dau Ansel Faunce.

339. Elisha, s. Joseph (177) and Deborah, b. 1779, d. Midd. 30 Jan 1814, m. Betsey Cushman, b. 1782, d. Midd. 18 Feb 1875, dau Joseph. ch:

458. Caroline B., b. 1803, d. Midd. 11 Aug 1820.

351. Jacob, s. Seth (186) and Hannah, b. 14 Apr 1797, a Captain, d. Midd. 27 Mar 1858, m. Betsey Tinkham, dau Ebenezer. ch:

459. Abigail Elizabeth, d. Midd. Oct 1828.
460. Jacob Ellis, b. 1829, d. Midd. 4 Jan 1843.

353. Benjamin, s. Benjamin (193) and Lydia, b. Midd. 21 Sep 1787, d. Midd. 1 Jun 1874, m. ____. ch:

*461. Benjamin F., b. Midd. 5 Aug 1814.

361. Seneca, s. Perez (194) and Sarah, b. 2 Sep 1793, a Deacon, d. Midd. 11 May 1876, m. Hope Faunce, b. 18 May 1795, d. Midd. 14 Jan 1872, dau Ansel. ch:

462. Louisa Faunce, m. Lathrop Thomas (492).
463. Seneca R., m. Zilpha B. Shurtliff, dau Barnabus and Zilpha.
464. Nathaniel, b. Midd. Jul 1825, d. Mexico Nov 1850.

465. Ichabod, b. Midd. 20 Oct 1827, d. Midd. 10 Aug 1853, m. Rizpah M. Thomas (485).
466. Lorenzo, b. Midd. 8 Apr 1829, d. Midd. 7 Aug 1851.
467. Warren Shaw, b. 14 Aug 1833, d. Midd. 29 Jul 1856.

367. Stephen, s. James (195) and Martha, b. 1787, d. Plymouth 16 Feb 1855, m. (1) Susan Bartlett, dau Nathaniel. ch:

*468. Stephen.

Stephen m. (2) Sarah Everson. ch:

469. Nancy Everson, b. 1827, m. Joseph Avery Dunham.
470. Justus, b. 1829.
471. Charles, b. 1833, m. Catherine E. Bradford, dau Edward Winslow Bradford.
472. Sarah Ann, b. 1836, m. John Quincy Adams Waldron of Boston.
473. Susan Frances, b. 1838.
474. Hannah, b. 1841.

368. Ezra, s. Ezra (198) and Lucy, b. Midd. 15 May 1786, d. Midd. 13 Jul 1825, m. Taunton (Carver?) 19 Mar (Feb?) 1812 Hannah Cole, b. 4 Jan 1786, d. Midd. 5 Jul 1853, dau Job. ch:

475. Charlotte, m. Phineas Sprague Burgess of Carver.
*476. Ezra, b. Midd. 17 May 1814.
477. Isaac S.
478. Elizabeth.
479. Hannah.
480. Eunice, b. 1823, d. Midd. 26 Dec 1846. See #372.
481. Lucy.

380. Eleazer, s. Eleazer (205) and Arispey (Bispha?), b. 11 Oct 1790, d. Midd. 1 May 1869, m. Carver 24 Feb 1816 Eunice Shurtleff, b. 27 Jan 1797, d. Midd. 10 May 1874, dau Gideon, twin sis of Melinda who m. Lathrop (393). ch:

482. Lucia Ann, b. 1816, d. Midd. 30 Nov 1836 unm.
483. Saba, b. 1820, d. Midd. 18 Dec 1845 unm.
484. Abiel S., b. 1825, d. Midd. 27 Dec 1835.
485. Rizpah M., b. Midd. 8 Dec 1831, d. Midd. 26 Aug 1853, m. Ichabod Thomas (465).

381. Asa, s. Eleazer (205) and Arispey (Bispha?), m.c. 1820 Lucy Thomas (369). ch:

486. Gamaliel, m. Ruth Nelson, dau George.
487. Eleazer, m. Lucy Ann Lanman, dau Nathaniel Cobb Lanman. She may have m. (2) Alanson Thomas (488).
488. Alanson, m. wid of Eleazer Thomas (487?).
489. Ezra, m. Sarah Jenkins, dau Benjamin.
490. Fanny.
491. Asa.

393. Lathrop, grandson of Eliezer (58), prob s. of Eleazer (205), Noah (207), or Isaiah (210), most prob of Eleazer (205) and Arispey (Bispha?)---see note following #392---b. Midd. 1791, d. Midd. 11 Oct 1840, m. Melinda Shurtleff, b. 27 Jan 1797, d. Midd. 22 Aug 1874, dau Gideon, twin sis of Eunice who m. Eleazer (380). ch:

*492. Lathrop.
493. Clarissa Jane.
*494. Lewis R.
495. Sarah, b. Mar 1826, d. Midd. 22 Oct 1858.
496. Luther, b. 1832, d. Midd. 29 Feb 1852.

395. Horatio Nelson, s. Moses (222) and Hannah, b. Midd. 30 Jun 1803, d. Peabody 4 Sep 1888, m. Midd. 10 Apr 1826 Caroline Barrows, b. Midd. 26 Jan 1806, d. Midd. 9 Sep 1890, dau Josiah and Ruth (Tinkham) Barrows. ch:

*497. Josiah Barrows, b. Halifax 10 Apr 1827.
*498. Rufus, b. Midd. 13 Dec 1833.
*499. George Shaw, b. Midd. 3 Jul 1836.
*500. Charles Austin, b. Midd. 29 Oct 1838.
501. Emily Warren, b. Midd. 31 Oct 1844, d. Peabody 15 Mar 1914, m. Swansea 1 Jan 1863 Abraham Harrison Cushman, b. Midd. 4 Dec 1840, d. Peabody 4 Dec 1914.
502. Hannah Nelson, b. Midd. 9 Feb 1851, d. Midd. 16 Feb 1861.

For further expansion of the descendants of Horatio Nelson (395) see the Register of Descendants.

417. Otis, s. Nelson (251) and Mary, a Captain, b. 26 Jun 1796, d. Midd. 3 Jun 1870, m. Elizabeth ____, d. 28 Feb 1825. ch:

503. Gamaliel F., b. 1824, d. 23 Jun 1832.

419. Jedediah, s. Jedediah (260) and Ruth, m. Clarissa Butler. ch:

504. Cyrus, m. Dorcas Moore.

429. Azel, s. Azel (276) and Phebe, b. 1797, d. Midd. 31 Mar 1844, m. 1837 Harriet Thompson. ch:

505. prob George E., b. Apr 1839, a sergeant, killed in battle 12 May 1864.

Seventh Generation.

453. Bartlett, s. Andrew (338) and Anna, b. 14 Sep 1806, d. Midd. 30 Dec 1870, m. Joanna Harlow, b. 1811, d. Midd. 31 Mar 1856, dau Ellis. ch:

506. Lucius Herbert, b. Feb 1850, d. Midd. 30 Sep 1851.

461. Benjamin F., s. Benjamin (353), b. Midd. 5 Aug 1814, d. Midd. 14 Apr 1865, m. (1) Judith S. ____, b. 1817, d. Midd. 24 Jul 1841. ch:

507. Zeruiah, b. May 1840, d. Midd. 11 Feb 1841.

Benjamin m. (2) ____. ch:

508. Child, bur Midd. 11 May 1850.
509. Sophia, b.c. 1854, d. 1861.

468. Stephen, s. Stephen (367) and Susan, m. Almira Thomas (550). ch:

510. Benjamin F., b. 11 Jun 1848 (?), d. Midd. 1 May 1850.
511. Gareafelia Adeline, b. 1 Apr 1848 (?), d. Midd. 5 May 1849.
512. Benjamin F., b. Jul 1850, d. Midd. 30 Aug 1852.

476. Ezra, s. Ezra (368) and Hannah, b. Midd. 17 May 1814, d. Cleveland, Ohio, 28 Sep 1891, m. Midd. 25 Oct 1837 Mary Nelson, dau Rev. Ebenezer Briggs and Hannah Nelson. ch:

*513. Eben Briggs, b. Chatham, Canada, 22 Dec 1838.
514. Mary Nelson, b. 1842, d. 1862 unm.
515. Anna, d. ae 2.
516. Eunice, b. 22 May 1847.

492. Lathrop, s. Lathrop (393) and Melinda, m. Louisa Faunce Thomas (462). cn:

517. Augustus L., m. Theodosia B. Vaughan, dau Thomas of Carver, and had a child b. Feb 1842 which d. Midd. 20 Aug 1843.

494. Lewis R., s. Lathrop (393) and Melinda, m. (1) Mary F. ____, d. Roxbury Feb 1870, and (2) Susan M. Eddy of Salmon Falls, N.H., dau William S. ch:

518. Hannah J., b. Sep 1852, d. Halifax 15 May 1862.
519. Howard S., b. Jun 1855, d. Roxbury 16 Aug 1855.

497. Josiah Barrows, s. Horatio Nelson (395) and Caroline, b. Halifax 10 Apr 1827, d. Peabody 27 Nov 1898, m. Midd. 1 Jun 1850 Deborah Shaw Barrows, b. Midd. 26 Feb 1832, d. Peabody 10 Dec 1919, dau William O. and Amanda Norton (Wood) Barrows. See note 52 on Ancestry. ch:

*520. Horatio William, b. Wareham 1 Jul 1851.

498. Rufus, s. Horatio Nelson (395) and Caroline, b. Midd 13 Dec 1833, d. Lynn 12 Jul 1895, m. Wareham 28 Dec 1854 Caroline Churchill, b. Plymouth 18 Jan 1832, d. Lynn 19 Feb 1900. ch:

521. Caroline Nelson, b. Wareham 25 Jan 1860.

499. George Shaw, s. Horatio Nelson (395) and Caroline, b. Midd. 3 Jul 1836, d. Peabody 22 Jun 1881, m. Boston 1 Jul 1857 Hattie Williams Briggs, b. Wareham 7 Jul 1835, d. Peabody 9 May 1894. ch:

*522. Fred Briggs, b. Ellenville, N.Y., 25 Nov 1859.

500. Charles Austin, s. Horatio Nelson (395) and Caroline, b. Midd. 29 Oct 1838, d. Peabody 12 May 1910, m. (1) Hyannis 16 Jan 1861 Olive Prentice Howes, b. Barnstable 24 Jun 1837, d. Peabody 11 Aug 1875, dau Prentice and Melinda (Bearse) Howes. ch:

523. Hannah Nelson, b. Hyannis 17 Sep 1862, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 11 Mar 1951, m. Peabody 9 Oct 1890 Ira Vaughan, b. North New Portland, Me., 9 Aug 1864, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 16 Feb 1927, s. Joseph Warren and Martha Johnson (Cutts), and br of Charles Parker Vaughan who m. Fannie Winthrop Thomas (529).

524. Grace Carroll, b. Hyannis 18 Dec 1863, d. Salem 21 Aug 1931, m. Peabody 7 Apr 1886 Frank Herbert Teel, b. Peabody 1 Jun 1861, d. Lakewood, N.H., 10 Sep 1913, s. George Mirick and Abigail Elliot (Swan) Teel.

525. Charles Prentice, b. Hyannis 4 Sep 1865, d. Peabody 25 Jul 1866.

526. Prentice Howes, b. Peabody 14 May 1867, d. Lynn 17 Jun 1937, m. Peabody Emma Maude Kendall, b. Gardner 17 Oct 1880, dau William H. and Minnie F. (Coleman) Kendall. Emma had m. (1) ____ Nutting.

527. Henry Huntington, b. Peabody 25 Apr 1869, d. Peabody 23 Oct 1870.

528. Henry Lawrence, b. Peabody 22 Jan 1872, d. Miami, Fla., 26 Jan 1928, m. (1) Providence, R.I., 13 Apr 1897 Mabel E. Goodhue, b. Salem 30 Nov 1873, d. Salem 18 Aug 1914, dau Hiram B. and Ellen M. Goodhue. Henry m. (2) ____.

529. Fannie Winthrop, b. Peabody 8 Mar 1873, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 29 Jan 1956, m. Peabody 27 Dec 1898 Charles Parker Vaughan, b. North New Portland, Me., 17 Feb 1867, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Mar 1936, s. Joseph Warren and Martha Johnson (Cutts) Vaughan, and br of Ira who m. Hannah Nelson Thomas (523).

530. Nellie May, b. Peabody 21 Apr 1874, d. Peabody May 1949, m. Peabody 5 Mar 1907 Charles Henry Symonds, b. South Corinth, N.Y., 10 May 1877, d. Peabody 8 Sep 1961, s. Henry and Sarah Caroline (Gwinn) Symonds.

531. Charles Austin, b. Peabody 22 Jun 1875, d. Peabody 6 Oct 1875.

Charles Austin m. (2) Peabody 19 Aug 1876 Mary Ellen Smith, b. Meredith, N.H., 14 Aug 1847, d. Peabody 18 Sep 1934, dau Ebenezer Huse and Sarah (Cram) Smith.

For further expansion of the descendants of Charles Austin (500) see the Register of Descendants.

Eighth Generation.

513. Eben Briggs, s. Ezra (476) and Mary, b. Chatham, Canada, 22 Dec 1838, m. Cleveland, Ohio, Helen Gertrude Streator, dau Dr. Worthy Stevens and Sarah Wakely (Sterling) Streator. ch:

532. Gertrude Streator.
533. Helen Sterling.

520. Horatio William, s. Josiah Barrows (497) and Deborah, b. Wareham 1 Jul 1851, d. Peabody 15 Jan 1888, m. Peabody 24 Feb 1876 Lizzie Bancroft Jacobs, b. Peabody 11 Sep 1851, dau Joseph and Susan (Wilson) Jacobs. ch:

*534. Elmer Barrows, b. Peabody 18 Jun 1876.
535. Lila Belle, b. Peabody 29 Sep 1877, m. Peabody 6 Jun 1899 Elmer Austin Cowdrey, b. Peabody 19 Aug 1878, d.c. 1952, s. William Austin and Eliza Frances (Lufkin) Cowdrey.
536. Mary Abbie, b. Peabody 4 Sep 1878, m. Peabody 29 May 1901 William Dacre Walker, b. St. John, N.B., 29 Jan 1878, d. Boston c. 1938, s. Thomas and Mary Rebecca (Jack) Walker.
537. Clara Jacobs, b. Peabody 13 Oct 1879, m. Peabody 22 Apr 1903 Harry Newcomb Thomas, b. Georgia, Vt., 19 Nov 1877, s. Charles Herbert and Flora Dehlia (Lanard) Thomas.
538. Frank Wilson, b. Peabody 28 Feb 1881, d. Peabody 21 Aug 1883.

For further expansion of the descendants of Horatio William (520) see the Register of Descendants.

522. Fred Briggs, s. George Shaw (499) and Hattie Williams, b. Ellenville, N.Y., 25 Nov 1859, m. Danvers 19 Jan 1882 Ella Chase Battye, b. Danvers 6 May 1859, dau James and Sarah (Bayley) Battye. ch:

539. Hattie Briggs, b. Peabody 2 May 1884, m. Peabody 4 Oct 1904 Ernest Rothemel Redmond, b. Salem 10 Jul 1883, s. Charles C. and Minnie B. (Tryon) Redmond.

For further expansion of the descendants of Fred Briggs (522) see the Register of Descendants.

Ninth Generation.

534. Elmer Barrows, s. Horatio William (520) and Lizzie Bancroft, b. Peabody 18 Jun 1876, m. (1) Peabody 14 Oct 1897 Mary Elizabeth Roberts, b. Somerville 13 Sep 1875, dau William H. H. and Mary Elizabeth (Hobbs) Roberts. ch:

540. Meriel Frances, b. Peabody 20 Nov 1898, m. Burnham Goddu Preston.
591. Josiah Barrows, b. Peabody 13 Dec 1900.

Elmer and Mary were div 15 May 1907 and Elmer m. (2) Hannah Blaney, dau Francis and Alice (Pinder) Blaney. ch:

542. Elmer.
543. Charlotte.

For further expansion of the descendants of Elmer Barrows (534) see the Register of Descendants.

MEMBERS OF THE THOMAS FAMILY WHO HAVE NOT BEEN IDENTIFIED

The following list contains individuals who are believed to be of the family of David Thomas of Middleboro. A John Thomas settled by 1635 at Marshfield, and a William Thomas settled there by 1641 (Thomas Bk, pp.140,151; Detroit, v.5, pp.35-6; SE Mass, p.1445). Their descendants lived largely in the Marshfield-Scituate area and adjacent towns. They were apparently not related to David Thomas of Middleboro. Those who seem to be descendants of John or William of Marshfield and those from towns not adjacent to Middleboro are excluded from the list below unless they seem to have a connection with the family of David of Middleboro.

544. Abigail (perhaps #77) m. Midd. 23 Aug 1757 Ebenezer Hacket of Raynham.

545. Abigail (perhaps #77) m. Midd. 23 Mar 1758 Nehemiah Allen.

546. Abigail, b.c. 1785, d. Midd. 25 Sep 1834.

547. Abraham, s. Jeremiah (prob #90 or #100), b. Mar 1769/70, d. Midd. 3 Feb 1848, m. Nancy Dunham, b. Nov 1774, d. Midd. 4 Jun 1863. ch:

548. Infant, b. 30 Jun 1814, d. Midd. 17 Jul 1814.

549. Albert, m. ____ Thompson, sis Isaac, b. Oct 1804, d. Midd. 23 Jul 1874.

550. Almira, m. Stephen (468).

551. Anne (perhaps #91 or #153), m. Pembroke 2 May 1765 Lieut. Elijah Cushing.

552. Ansel, m. Maria E. ____. ch:

553. Lizzie Ann, b. 11 Jan 1854, d. Nantasket 29 Nov 1856.

554. Arad, m. ____. ch:

555. Dau, b. 1840, d. Midd. 8 Nov 1872.
556. Susan, b. 21 May 1854, d. Midd. 12 May 1872.
557. John B., m. Sarah Addie Thomas (565).
558. Lucy Williams, m. Fred Bourne.

559. Augustus W., m. Sarah C. ____. ch:

560. Sarah Augustus, b. 11 Oct 1854, d. Midd. 28 May 1871.

561. Benjamin, b. 1829, d. Dec 1859.

562. Benoni, d. c. 1750 unm.

563. Calvin, a Captain, d. Freetown 10 Aug 1864.

564. Charles, m. ____. ch:

565. Sarah Addie, m. John B. Thomas (557).

566. Darius, b. 1800, d. Midd. 26 Jan 1824.

567. Davis, m. ____. ch:

568. Child, b. 1823, d. Midd. 22 Nov 1825.

569. Deborah S., b. Sep 1792, d. Midd. 5 Jan 1865.

570. Ebenezer, m. Plympton 13 Jul 1748 Mary Wright.

571. Eliphalet, b. 1755, d. Midd. 11 May 1788.

572. Eliphalet, m. (1) Sophia ____. ch:

573. Lurana P., b. 19 Jul 1840, d. Midd. 3 Aug 1856.

Eliphalet m. (2) ____. ch:

574. Infant, d. Midd. 9 Apr 1844.
575. Sophia Josephine, b. Jul 1849, d. Midd. 26 Aug 1849.

576. Elizabeth (prob #204 or #237), m. Midd. 9 Oct 1777 Thomas Leach.

577. Enock (perhaps #111 or #309), m. ____. ch:

578. Infant, d. Midd. 17 May 1792.

579. Enoch, b. 1799, d. 27 Sep 1824.

580. Francis, b. 1819, d. Plymouth 18 Mar 1860.

581. George (perhaps #584), m. ____. ch:

582. Susan Louise, m. Stephen H. Palmer, rem to Princeton, Minn.
583. Annie S.

584. George (perhaps #581), m. Susan ____, b. 1828, d. Midd. 29 Nov 1870.

585. George A., b. Apr 1844, d. Midd. 14 Nov 1864.

586. Harrison, m. Lucy Ann Rockford, dau Lazarus of Plympton, d. Midd. 8 Jul 1870.

587. Henry, b. 1763, d. Midd. 30 May 1842, m. Mary ____, b. 1763, d. Midd. 15 Jan 1844. ch:

588. Ezra T., b. 1802, d. Midd. 15 Jun 1830.

589. Ira, m. Betsey ____, b. Apr 1788, d. Hanson 6 Sep 1858.

590. Isaac (prob #259 or #303), m. Midd. 5 Feb 1786 Nancy Cushing.

591. Isaac (prob #259 or #303), m. 1793 Hannah Barnes. ch:

592. Isaac, b. 1795.
593. Hannah Barnes, b. 1797.
594. Fanny LeBaron, b. 1800.

595. Jacob, m. Sarah S. ch:

596. John Franklin, b. 11 Jul 1858, d. Midd. 25 May 1860.

597. Jain, m. Midd. 17 Jun 1748 Zephaniah Deirow.

598. James, m. ____. ch:

599. Infant, b. Nov 1869, d. Midd. 31 Jul 1870.

600. John of Woodstock (prob #174), d. Feb 1794.

601. John H., b. Mar 1845, "U.S. soldier of Plympton, at Hatcher's Run", d. Baltimore, Md., 17 Feb 1865.

602. Joseph (prob #177 or #305), m. ____. ch:

603. Dau, d. 3 Jul 1793.

604. Joshua, m. Midd. 11 Dec 1783 Phebe Thomas (#140).

605. Josiah, m. Pembroke 21 Jan 1762 Rachel Thomas (628).

606. Judah (Mrs.), m. Rochester 15 Nov 1757 Joseph Haskell of Rochester.

607. Laura, b. 16 Sep 1845, d. Midd. 25 Sep 1868.

608. Lidia, m. Plymouth 1 Dec 1763 Joseph Ransom.

609. Lois, m. Midd. 6 Dec 1764 Eliakim Briggs of Abington.

610. Lothrop, a Colonel, m. Betsey D. ____. ch:

611. Mary E. S., b. Nov 1834, d. Midd. 28 Apr 1838.
612. E. Emerson, b. Aug 1855, d. Midd. 9 Jun 1858.

613. Lucy, m. Midd. 28 Dec 1780 Robert Cushman.

614. Lydia, m. Midd. 27 Feb 1766 Obediah Covel.

615. Mary (prob #122, #148 or #163), m. Midd. 11 Jan 1759 James Willis.

616. Mary jr. (prob #122, #148 or #163), m. Midd. 17 Apr 1760 Benjamin Tucker.

617. Mary (prob #122, #148 or #163), m. Midd..23 Apr 1761 Amos Wood.

618. Mary W., b. Jul 1848, d. Midd. 29 Dec 1865.

619. Morris, b. 1832, d. Midd. 7 Sep 1833.

620. Moses, b. 1767, d. New Bedford 12 Sep 1856.

621. Nancy, b. 1803, d. Midd. 17 Jan 1821.

622. Nelson, m. ____. ch:

623. Otis Nelson, b. 1848, d. Midd. 30 Sep 1851.

624. Oliver, b. 1812, d. Troy, N.Y., 18 May 1859.

625. Phebe, m. Midd. 1825 Daniel Thomas (443).

626. Phineas, m. Midd. 27 Mar 1777 Mary Thomas (239). He was of the "Pond Thomas" family (see #8). He rem to Woodstock, Vt., where he was a Colonel,and a Selectman several years.

627. Priscilla, m. Bridgwater 11 Dec 1783 Samuel Faxon.

628. Rachel (perhaps #112 or #301), m. Pembroke 21 Jan 1762 Josiah Thomas (605).

629. Rachel (prob #112 or #301), m. Midd. 13 Apr 1766 Abner Barnes.

630. Remembrance, m. Midd. 8 Jan 1767 William Smith.

631. Robert M., m. Susan H. Parker, b. Nov 1824, d. Midd. 13 Jan 1856, dau Capt. Joseph Parker.

632. Sally, b. 1778, d. Midd. 19 Sep 1862.

633. Samuel, b. 6 Apr 1732, d. Quincy 12 Jan 1868.

634. Sarah, m. Bridgwater 13 Oct 1746 Jonathan Carver.

635. Sarah, d. Midd. 2 Jul 1831.

636. Solomon, m. 1774 Sarah Harlow.

637. Susan, b. 1785, d. Midd. 12 Apr 1860.

638. Susannah, b. 1790, d. Midd. 3 Sep 1830.

639. William (prob #189 or #332), m. Midd. 27 Jul 1783 Martha Lucas.

640. William N., b. 1794, d. Midd. 1 Mar 1832, m. Abigail ____, b. 4 Nov 1798, d. Midd. 22 Jan 1848. ch:

641. William, b. Feb 1822, d. Midd. 24 Nov 1842.
642. Melintha, b. 1828, d. Midd. 22 Feb 1845.

643. wid William (perhaps #173 or #280), d. Midd. 6 May 1808.

644. wid William of Plymouth, d. Midd. 6 Jul 1830.

645. Zephaniah, b. 1800, d. Midd. 12 Sep 1845.

NOTE

Davis (pp.259-262) gives additional children to James (195). James was the son of Deacon Benjamin (57) who was very prominent and whose descendants seem to be carefully identified by several authorities. As no authority consulted except Davis shows these individuals as children of James (195) they are not included in the foregoing genealogy but are set forth here.

Fifth Generation.

195. James, s. Benjamin (57) and Elizabeth, b. Midd. 8 May 1753, d. Midd. 17 Apr 1826, m. Midd. 27 Nov 1777 Martha Thomas (250). Possible additional ch:

*646. Joab.
647. Lois, m. Samuel West Bagnall.
648. Minerva, m. Samuel West Bagnall.
649. Hope, m. Levi Shaw.
650. Benjamin.
651. Patty.
652. Sarah.
653. Zeruiah.

Sixth Generation.

646. Joab, s. James (195) (?) and Martha, m. Lois Doten, dau James. ch:

*654. George Nelson.
*655. Nahum.
656. Lois, m. Nelson Holmes.
*657. Joab.
658. Betsey, m. John T. Hall.
659. Mary, m. George Fuller.

Seventh Generation.

654. George Nelson, s. Joab (646) and Lois, m. Lucy Holmes, dau Nathaniel. ch:

660. George Nelson, b. 1829.
661. Nathaniel T., b. 1831.
662. Lucy M., b. 1833.
663. James A., b. 1835.
664. Isaac D., b. 1837.

655. Nahum, s. Joab (646) and Lois, m. (1) Ruby Chandler. ch:

665. Nahum, m. Nellie Joslynn.

Nahum m. (2) Abby Carver, dau Josiah, wid Oliver Kempton, and (3) Caroline Spear, dau Thomas, wid James Leclerq.

657. Joab, s. Joab (646) and Lois, m. Jerusha Cobb, dau John Kempton Cobb. ch:

666. Jerusha.
667. William J.
668. Frederick.
669. Mary Ann.
670. Susan.
671. Loring.
672. Joab.

The preceding Thomas Genealogy has been compiled from vital records and from Bailey, Dana, Davis, Mid Ch, Plym Mar, Thomas, Thomas Bk, D. Thomas, Tinkham, Weston, Wood and A. Wood. Some entries were obtained by cross-checking in the genealogy of the family of the spouse. Certain information on more recent generations was supplied by members of the family.

Service in the Revolutionary War

of

Members of the Family of David Thomas of Middleboro

In Mass SS Rev (v.15, pp.577-622) the following persons are shown to have served in the Revolutionary War. Many served more than once. Those who marched on the alarm of 19 Apr 1775 (Minute-Men) are indicated by an asterisk(*).

Only those individuals named Thomas definitely attributable to Middleboro are included. No attempt is made to identify them with particular individuals in the Genealogy as there are, in a number of cases, more than one individual of the same name and of the right age who appear in the Genealogy; and in addition there frequently are a number of entries under the same name in Mass SS Rev who may be all the same individual serving at different times or may be different individuals.

Barzillai
Barzillai 2d
Benjamin
Benjamin jr.
Charles
Churchill
Daniel
David*, a lieutenant
David 2d*
Ebenezer*
Edward
Eleazer
Eleazer jr.*
Elijah
Eliphalet*
Elisha*
Enoch
Ephraim
Ezra
Foxwell*
George*
Hushai
Isaac
Isiah*
Israel*
Jacob*
James*
Jedediah
Jeremiah
Job
John
Joseph*
Joshua*
Josiah
Lemuel
Levi
Moses
Nathan
Nelson
Noah
Peleg
Perez*
Phineas
Ransom
Robert
Samuel
Samuel jr.
Seth
Solomon*
Sylvanus
Willard
William
Zebulon
Zenas
Zephaniah

The

ANCESTRY

of

FRANK HERBERT TEEL

and of his wife

GRACE CARROLL THOMAS

Ancestry of Frank Herbert Teel and of Grace Carroll Thomas

FIRST GENERATION

Peabody 1 Jun 1861
2 Frank Herbert Teel*
Lakewood, N.H.,10 Sep 1913
m Peabody 7 Apr 1886
Hyannis 18 Dec 1863
3 Grace Carroll Thomas*
Salem 21 Aug 1931

SECOND GENERATION

Charlestown 29 Jun 1814
4 George Mirick Teel*
Danvers 13 Apr 1882
m Salem 29 Jan 1839
Beverly 21 Feb 1819
5 Abigail Elliot Swan
Peabody 27 Dec 1894

Middleboro 29 Oct 1838
6 Charles Austin Thomas*
Peabody 12 May 1910
m Hyannis 16 Jan 1861
Barnstable 24 Jun 1837
7 Olive Prentice Howes*
Peabody 11 Aug 1875

THIRD GENERATION

Charlestown c. 1780
8 Gershom Teel*
Charlestown 1 Jul 1842
m Charlestown 6 Feb 1812
c.1789
9 Elizabeth French Scott*
Charlestown 22 Dec 1824

Salem Jul 1787
10 Benjamin Swan*
Worcester 23 Dec 1842
m Salem 29 Jun 1809
Beverly 9 Jan 1789
11 Hannah Shale
1 Jan 1865

Middleboro 30 Jun 1803
12 Horatio Nelson Thomas*
Peabody 4 Sep 1888
m Middleboro 10 Apr 1826
Middleboro 26 Jan 1806
13 Caroline Barrows
Middleboro 9 Sep 1890

Barnstable
14 Prentice Howes*
Barnstable 2 May 1840
m bef 1837
Barnstable c. 1814
15 Melinda Bearse*
Barnstable 4 Nov 1867

FOURTH GENERATION

c. 1751
16 Gershom Teel*
Medford 8 Dec 1822
m Cambridge 3 Oct 1776
Arlington 26 Jun 1758
17 Susanna Adams
Medford 27 Jun 1828

Roxbury 28 May 1762
18 Ebenezer Scott*
bef 1837
m Roxbury (int) 9 May 1785
Boston 28 Mar 1766
19 Rachel Thayer
Boston Sep 1837

bp Marblehead 17 Jun 1750
20 Joseph Swan
bef 1816
m Salem 19 Nov 1772
bp Salem 23 Dec 1753
21 Sarah Simonds
bur Salem 24 Apr 1816

c.1743-47
22 Andrew Shale*
bur Beverly 9 Nov 1817
m Beverly 28 Oct 1779
bp Beverly 25 May 1746
23 Jane Elliot (Smith)
Beverly 18 Oct 1824

Middleboro 28 Sep 1771
24 Moses Thomas
Pittsfield,Vt.13Mar1853
m Middleboro 1796
Middleboro 29 May 1773
25 Hannah Smith
Pittsfield,Vt.11 Mar1854

Middleboro 25 Jul 1778
26 Josiah Barrows
Middleboro 12 Jan 1836
m Middleboro Apr 1800
Middleboro 5 Oct 1779
27 Ruth Tinkham
Middleboro 15 Oct 1848

23 Oct 1792
28 Benjamin Howes
m
29

Barnstable 13 Dec 1782
30 James Bearse
12 Mar 1857
m Barnstable 7 Dec 1806
Barnstable Aug 1786
31 Polly Norris
8 Feb 1858

*See notes following Ancestries.

FIFTH GENERATION

THE TEEL LINE

32 Samuel Teel*
c.1725
bur 7 May 1773
m Charlestown 1 Mar 1748/9
33 Elizabeth Tufts
27 Sep 1754

34 Joseph Adams*
Menotomy 3 Jul 1715
Menotomy 3 May 1794
m 4 or 11 Sep 1750
Cambridge 11 Jul 1731
35 Hannah Hall
13 Aug 1803

36 Ebenezer Scott*
prob c. 1742
bef 1806
m Brookline(int)15 Apr 1761
37 Margaret Cole*
c.1733 (?)
Brookline 5 Nov(Sep?)1806

38 Jacob Thayer*
See note 38
m Boston 11 May 1760
Boston 12 Sep 1737
39 Lydia Farrar

40 Thomas Swan*
bp Marblehead 24 Apr 1715
aft 1750
m Marblehead 9 Jun 1726
41 Hannah Follett
aft 1750

42 James Symonds*
Salem 2 Apr 1717
aft 1767
m Salem 24 Nov 1741
43 Mary Cloutman
aft 1767

44
m
45

46 Benjamin Eliott*
Beverly 10 Apr 1709
Sheepscott,Me.25 Aug 1756
m Ipswich 5 Sep 1732
Beverly 15 Dec 1711
47 Abigail Groves
Nov 1770

THE THOMAS LINE

48 Moses Thomas*
Midd 25 May 1734
Midd 8 Oct 1828
m Midd 5 Sep 1758
1729
49 Deborah Shaw
Midd 22 Aug 1814

50 Daniel Smith
Midd 15 Oct 1740
Midd 22 May 1834
m Midd 1 Aug 1765
Midd 26 Mar 1746
51 Hannah Bates
Midd 15 Nov 1838

52 Nathaniel Barrows*
Midd 1741
Midd 15 Nov 1803
m Midd 17 Jul 1766
Midd 1749
53 Hannah Jones*
Midd 6 Jun 1803

54 Isaac Tinkham
Midd 26 Nov 1741
Midd 18 Apr 1818
m Dartmouth 27 Apr 1766
Dartmouth 30 Sep 1743
55 Lucretia Hammond
Midd 28 Aug 1829

56 Reuben Howes*
15 Jan 1768
m 8 Dec 1791
29 Feb 1772
57 Betsey Howes

58
m
59

60 Judah Bearse
6 Jan 1755
m 5 Apr 1777
14 Oct 1756
61 Rebecca Blush

62 Peter Norris*
m
63 Mary

Note: The known ancestry of each individual in the Fifth Generation is the subject of a separate page immediately following on which will be found numbers assigned to each individual through the Ninth Generation, whether or not names are known. Sixth Generation numbers are 64-127, Seventh Generation 128-255, Eighth Generation 256-511 and Ninth Generation 512-1023. Tenth and higher numbered generations, where known, will be found in the notes on the individuals of the Ninth Generation. Immigrants appear in capital letters.

SIXTH GENERATION

64 Benjamin Teel* — Malden 2 Nov 1689, Charlestown 31 Dec 1777
m Malden 31 Dec 1712
65 Anna Jenkins — 29 Oct 1687, Medford 1 Feb 1749/50

SEVENTH GENERATION

128 WILLIAM TEEL* — prob Br. Isles c.1660, Malden c.1715-18
m prob c.1680
129 Mary — Malden c. 1745

130 OBADIAH JENKINS*
m Malden 11 Jan 1676/7
131 Mary Lewis

EIGHTH GENERATION

256
m
257

258
m
259

260
m
261

262
m
263

NINTH GENERATION

512
513
514
m
515
516
m
517
518
m
519

520
521
522
m
523
524
m
525
526
m
527

SIXTH GENERATION

16 Jan 1702/3
66 James Tufts*
Charlestown 11 Jun 1769
m Charlestown 29 Jun 1722
Charlestown 27 Apr 1705
67 Lydia Hall
Charlestown 28 Dec 1753

SEVENTH GENERATION

c. 1669
132 James Tufts*
Charlestown 19 Jul 1733
m
c. 1682
133 Ruth Grimes
Medford 26 Nov 1721

28 Sep 1677
134 Jonathan Hall*
Charlestown 11 Jan 1754
m Medford 11 Nov 1702
Cambridge 14 Sep 1682
135 Lydia Cutter
Charlestown 1 Jan 1754

EIGHTH GENERATION

c. 1650
264 James Tufts*
Bloody Brook 18 Sep 1675
m
265 ELIZABETH WELLS
3 Feb 1673/4

c. 1649
266 GEORGE GRIMES*
m Charlestown 15 Apr 1675
267 Elizabeth Blanchard
aft 1710

Eng c. 1627
268 JOHN HALL*
(280) Medford 18 Oct 1701
m 4 Apr 1656
Apr 1639
269 Elizabeth Green
(281) 4 Feb 1713/14

Cambridge c. 1653
270 Gershom Cutter*
(282) Arlington 2 Apr 1738
m 6 Mar 1677/8
271 Lydia Hall
(283)

NINTH GENERATION

Eng c. 1617
528 PETER TUFTS*
13 May 1700
m bef 1648
c. 1627
529 MARY PIERCE*
10 Jan 1702/3

530

531

532

533

c. 1622
534 GEORGE BLANCHARD*
18 Mar 1699/1700
m

535

536 ____ Hall
(560)
m

537 MARY*
(561)

Eng c. 1603
538 PERCIVAL GREEN*
(562) 25 Dec 1639
m

Eng c. 1603
539 ELLEN*
(563)

(276) Eng c. 1621
540 RICHARD CUTTER*
(564) Cambridge 16 Jun 1693
m c. 1644
(277) c. 1619
541 ELIZABETH WILLIAMS
(565) 5 Mar 1661/2

542 THOMAS HALL*
(566) c. Sep 1691
m

543 Isabel
(567) 28 Apr 1682

SIXTH GENERATION

Arlington 1688/9
68 Joseph Adams*
Arlington 18 Oct 1774
m 18 Jan 1710/11
18 Jan 1692/3
69 Rebecca Cutter
12 Jan 1717/18

SEVENTH GENERATION

Arlington c. 1658
136 Joseph Adams
Arlington 20 Jul 1701
m Cambridge 21 Feb 1687/8
Sudbury 8 Jul 1666
137 Margaret Eames*
aft 1721

Cambridge 22 Feb 1649/50
138 William Cutter*
1 Apr 1723
m
Newbury 9 Feb 1662
139 Rebecca Rolfe*
23 Nov 1751

EIGHTH GENERATION

bp Kingweston 4 Dec 1622
272 JOHN ADAMS*
Arlington 1706
m Eng 1650
273 ANNE
aft 1714

Eng 1618
274 THOMAS EAMES*
Framingham 25 Jan 1680
m Cambridge 1662
Eng bef 1637
275 MARY BLANFORD*
Sudbury 1 Feb 1675/6

(540) c. 1621
276 RICHARD CUTTER*
(564) Cambridge 16 Jun 1693
m c. 1644
(541) Eng c. 1619
277 ELIZABETH WILLIAMS
(565) 5 Mar 1661/2

278 JOHN ROLFE*
Newbury 30 Sep 1681
m 4 Dec 1656
9 Jan 1642
279 Mary Scullard

NINTH GENERATION

BartonSt.David,Som.c.1583
544 HENRY ADAMS*
bur Braintree 8 Oct 1646
m CharltonMackrell,Som.19Oct1609
bpCharltonMackrell,Som.29May1587
545 EDITH SQUIRE*
Medfield 21 Jan 1672/3

546

547

548

m

549

Eng c. 1611
550 JOHN BLANFORD*
c. Nov 1687
m

551 MARY
4 Dec 1641

(1080)
552 ___ Cutter
(1128) Eng bef 1640
m
(1081) Eng c. 1574
553 ELIZABETH*
(1129) Cambridge 10Jan1663

(1082)Norwich,Norf c. 1593
554 ROBERT WILLIAMS*
(1130)Roxbury 1 Sep 1693
m bef 1619
(1083)Eng c. 1594
555 ELIZABETH STALHAM
(1131)28 Jul 1674

Eng 1590
556 HENRY ROLFE
1 Mar 1643
m

557 HONOUR
Charlestown 1651

558 SAMUEL SCULLARD*
1647
m Eng bef 1637

559 REBECCA KENT*
aft 1660

SIXTH GENERATION

5 Oct 1703
70 Thomas Hall*
Arlington 29 May 1794
m Cambridge 10 Jul 1729
bef 1713
71 Patience Allen

EIGHTH GENERATION

(268) Eng c. 1627
280 JOHN HALL*
Medford 18 Oct 1701
m 4 Apr 1656
(269) Apr 1639
281 Elizabeth Green
4 Feb 1713/14

(270) Cambridge c. 1653
282 Gershom Cutter
Arlington 2 Apr 1738
m 6 Mar 1677/8
(271)
283 Lydia Hall

Eng 1601
284 WALTER ALLEN*
Charlestown 8 Jul 1681
m Eng
Eng
285 REBECCA

c. 1602
286 EDWARD BRAZIER*
3 May 1689
m

287 Magdalen

SEVENTH GENERATION

16 Nov 1681
140 Thomas Hall*
25 Jan 1757
m 22 Dec 1702
26 Nov 1684
141 Hannah Cutter
27 Dec 1704

Eng
142 JOSEPH ALLEN*
Weston 9 Sep 1721
m Watertown 11 Oct 1667
143 Anna Brazier
Weston Dec 1720

NINTH GENERATION

(536)
560 ___ Hall
m
(537)
561 MARY*

568
m
569

(538) Eng c. 1603
562 PERCIVAL GREEN*
25 Dec 1639
m
(539) Eng c. 1603
563 ELLEN*

570
m
571

(276) c. 1621
564 RICHARD CUTTER*
(540) Cambridge 16 Jun 1693
m c. 1644
(277) Eng c. 1619
565 ELIZABETH WILLIAMS
(541) 5 Mar 1661/2

(542)
566 THOMAS HALL*
6 Sep 1691
m
(543)
567 Isabel
28 Apr 1682

572
m
573

574
m
575

Ancestry of Ebenezer Scott (36)

SIXTH GENERATION

bet 1717-25
72 Ebenezer Scott*
Milton 21 Jun 1791
m Dorchester 16 Apr 1741
73 Sarah Williams*
Milton 6 May 1774

EIGHTH GENERATION

Braintree 24 Nov 1674
288 Benjamin Scott*
m Milton 31 May 1699
289 Mary Daniel

292
m
293

290
m
291

294
m
295

SEVENTH GENERATION

1700-06
144 Benjamin) Scott*
John or)
Peter)
m bet 1717-25
145

146
m
147

NINTH GENERATION

6 Mar 1643
576 Peter Scott*
Braintree 11 Aug 1693
m Dorchester 22 Jan 1673/4
14 Feb 1656/7
577 Abigail Neale*
aft 1688

584
m
585

bp 6 Aug 1648
578 John Daniel*
Milton 6 Oct 1718
m Milton 29 Mar 1672
bef 1656
579 Dorothy Badcock*

586
m
587

580
m
581

588
m
589

582
m
583

590
m
591

Ancestry of Lydia Farrow (39)

SIXTH GENERATION

78 Peter Farrow
bef 1743
m Dorchester 4 Jun 1733
79 Malatiah Bradley*
Dorchester 12 Mar 1716/17

SEVENTH GENERATION

156

m

157

Dorchester 12 Mar 1674(5?)
158 Nathan Bradley*
Dorchester 13 Dec 1750
m Boston 3 Mar 1701

159 Lidia Harden*
Dorchester 28 Mar 1752

EIGHTH GENERATION

312

m

313

314

m

315

Eng c. 1631
316 NATHAN BRADLEY*
Dorchester 21 Jul 1701
m Dorchester 17 Jul 1666
317 Mary Evans
Dorchester 19 Jan 1640/1

318 RICHARD HARDEN

m

319

NINTH GENERATION

624

m

625

626

m

627

628

m

629

630

m

631

632

m

633

634 RICHARD EVANS
1660/1
m bef 1640

635 MARY

636

m

637

638

m

639

Ancestry of Thomas Swan (40)

SIXTH GENERATION

80 Thomas Swan* Marblehead c. 1705
m Marblehead 22 May 1699

81 Rachel Hunt* Marblehead 1744

SEVENTH GENERATION

160

m

161

162

m

163

EIGHTH GENERATION

320

m

321

322

m

323

324

m

325

326

m

327

NINTH GENERATION

640

m

641

642

m

643

644

m

645

646

m

647

648

m

649

650

m

651

652

m

653

654

m

655

Ancestry of Hannah Follett (41)

SIXTH GENERATION

30 Jul 1674
82 Isaac Follett* aft 1716
m Salem 13 Apr 1699
22 Jun 1673
83 Hannah Starr*

SEVENTH GENERATION

c. 1625
164 ROBERT FOLLETT c. 1708
m Salem 29 Jul 1655
bp Salem 27 Dec 1640
165 Persis Black

166 ROBERT STARR* 1677/8
m 30 Dec 1669
Saybrook,Conn.30Aug1638
167 Mary Gardiner (Conkling)* Easthampton,L.I.15Jun1727

EIGHTH GENERATION

328
m
329

330 JOHN BLACK
m
331 SUSANNA

332
m
333

Eng c. 1599
334 LYON GARDINER* 1663
m
Eng c. 1601
335 MARY WILLIAMSON c. 1665

NINTH GENERATION

656
m
657

658
m
659

660
m
661

662
m
663

664
m
665

666
m
667

668
m
669

670 Dericke Williamson*
m
671

SIXTH GENERATION

Salem 8 Jul 1666
84 John Symonds*
Salem 5 May 1738
m Salem 15 Mar 1710/11
Salem 27 Nov 1678
85 Sarah Foster
bef 1743

EIGHTH GENERATION

Eng. 1616
336 JOHN SYMONDS*
Salem 1671
m Eng
337 MARY

Eng 1588
338 THOMAS BROWNING*
Topsfield Feb 1671
m bef 1628
339 MARY

Eng 1618
340 JOHN FOSTER*
Salem c. 1687
m Salem c. 1648-9
Eng c. 1627
341 MARTHA TOMPKINS
aft 1687/8

342

m

343

SEVENTH GENERATION

Eng 1633
168 JAMES SYMONDS*
Northfield 1714
m Salem 20 Nov 1661
Salem c. 1635-7
169 Elizabeth Browning
c. 1714

bp Salem 3 Jun 1655
170 John Foster*
Salem Jun 1714
m Salem 18 Mar 1672/3
171 Mary Stuart
Salem 1690

NINTH GENERATION

672

m

673

674

m

675

676

m

677

678

m

679

680

m

681

c. 1585
682 RALPH TOMPKINS*
1666
m Bucks 6 Nov 1608
1578
683 KATHERINE FOSTER

684

m

685

686

m

687

SIXTH GENERATION

86 Joseph Cloutman
Salem 19 Sep 1693

m Salem 14 Nov 1717

87 Mary Peters
bp Salem 12 Sep 1697

SEVENTH GENERATION

172 THOMAS CLOUTMAN*
c. 1646

m Salem 26 Jul 1672

173 Elizabeth Story

174 RICHARD PETERS

m bef 1688

175 Bethia

EIGHTH GENERATION

344

m

345

346

m

347

348

m

349

350

m

351

NINTH GENERATION

688

m

689

690

m

691

692

m

693

694

m

695

696

m

697

698

m

699

700

m

701

702

m

703

SIXTH GENERATION

Beverly 14 Sep 1685
92 William Eliott
m Beverly 21 Oct 1708
Salem 17 Jun 1687
93 Anna Porter

EIGHTH GENERATION

bp EastCoker,Som.1627
368 ANDREW ELIOTT*
Beverly 1 Mar 1703/4
m Eng 2 Feb 1654
369 MARY VIVION
c. 1719/20

Eng c. 1632
370 FRANCIS BROWN*
1690/1
m Newbury 21 Nov 1653
371 Mary Johnson
Newbury 4 Apr 1679

Dorset 1596
372 JOHN PORTER*
Salem 6 Sep 1676
m Eng
Eng
373 MARY
Salem 6 Feb 1683

Eng c. 1607
374 WILLIAM HATHORNE*
Salem Jun 1681
m
Eng
375 ANNE

SEVENTH GENERATION

East Coker, Som.
184 WILLIAM ELLIOTT
Beverly c. 1721
m Beverly 10 Jul 1681
Newbury 15 Apr 1657
185 Mary Brown (Parker)*
aft 1702

bp Hingham 12 Feb 1643
186 Israel Porter*
Danvers Nov 1706
m Salem 20 Nov 1672
5 Jul 1649
187 Elizabeth Hathorne
aft 1706

NINTH GENERATION

bp Eng Feb 1603
736 William Eliott
m
737 Emma

738
m
739

Eng c. 1607
740 THOMAS BROWN*
Newbury 8 Jan 1686/7
m Eng
Eng
741 MARY NEWHALL*
2 Jun 1654

742
m
743

744
m
745

746
m
747

748 William Hathorne*
m
749 Sara

750
m
751

Ancestry of Abigail Groves (47)

	SIXTH GENERATION			EIGHTH GENERATION
	bp Beverly 14 Sep 1679			
94	Peter Groves*	376		380
	Beverly 14 Mar 1755			
m	1708	m		m
95	Abigel	377		381
	c. 1717/18			
		378	ROBERT SALLOWS*	382
			8 Apr 1663	
		m	bef 1654	m
		379	Freeborn Woolfe	383

	SEVENTH GENERATION			NINTH GENERATION
	France c. 1645			
188	NICHOLAS LaGROVES*	752		760
	Beverly bef 1702/3			
m	16 May 1671	m		m
	bp 9 Sep 1654			
189	Hannah Sallows	753		761
	Beverly 1718			
190		754		762
m		m		m
191		755		763
		756	MICHAEL SALLOWS*	764
			c. 1 Dec 1646	
		m		m
			Eng	
		757	Ann	765
		758	PETER WOOLFE*	766
			6 Dec 1676	
		m	bef 1637	m
			Eng	
		759	MARTHA	767

Ancestry of Moses Thomas (48)

SIXTH GENERATION

Middleboro c. 1702
96 Henry Thomas*
Middleboro aft 1748
m Midd 30 Nov 1726
Midd 25 Feb 1705/6
97 Ruth Nelson
Midd aft 1746

SEVENTH GENERATION

prob Marblehead c.1649/50
192 David Thomas*
Midd bet Feb-Jul 1733
m prob Midd 1675
Plymouth c. 1655
193 Abigail Wood
bef 1718

Midd 17 May 1675
194 Thomas Nelson*
28 Mar 1755
m Midd 24 Mar 1697/8
Barnstable 10 May 1677
195 Hope Huckins*
Midd 7 Dec 1782

EIGHTH GENERATION

prob Wales c. 1620
384 DAVID THOMAS*
Midd 1689
m bef 1649
385 Joanna
aft 1689

386 HENRY WOOD*
Midd 1670
m Plymouth 8 Apr 1644
387 ABIGAIL JENNY
aft 1670

1645
388 William Nelson
Midd 22 Mar 1718
m
Barnstable 25 Mar 1641
389 Ruth Foxel
Midd 7 Sep 1723

Barnstable 2 Aug 1649
390 John Huckins*
Barnstable 10 Nov 1678
m Barnstable 10 Aug 1670
Barnstable 31 Aug 1652
391 Hope Chipman*
Midd 25 or 26 Jul 1728

NINTH GENERATION

768
m
769

770
m
771

772
m
773

774 JOHN JENNY*
1644
m Holland 1 Nov 1614
775 SARAH CAREY
c. 1655

776 WILLIAM NELSON*
1679/80
m 29 Oct 1640
Plymouth 21 Nov 1621
777 Martha Ford*
c. 1683

778 RICHARD FOXWELL*
1668
m Roxbury 1634
779 ANN SHELLEY

c. 1617
780 THOMAS HUCKINS*
at sea 9 Nov 1679
m 3 Nov 1648
c. 1616
781 ROSE (HILLIER)
1687

Dorchester,Dorset,c.1621
782 JOHN CHIPMAN*
Sandwich 7 Apr 1708
m 1646
30 Aug 1629
783 Hope Howland*
Barnstable 8 Jan 1683/4

Ancestry of Deborah Shaw (49)

SIXTH GENERATION

Eastham 29 Dec 1695
98 George Shaw*
m Eastham 22 Aug 1724
Eastham 8 Aug 1704
99 Mercy Rich

SEVENTH GENERATION

196 George Shaw
Eastham 2 May 1720
m Eastham 8 Jan 1690
7 Mar 1669/70
197 Constance Doane

Eastham 1679
198 Thomas Rich*
5 Sep 1753
m Eastham 23 Jul 1702
Eastham 13 Sep 1681
199 Mercy Knowles

EIGHTH GENERATION

Eng bef 1627
392 JONATHAN SHAW*
(436) Plymouth 1701
m Plymouth 22 Jan 1656/7
Plymouth c. 1636
393 Phebe Watson
(437)

Plymouth c. 1636
394 Daniel Doane*
Eastham 20 Dec 1712
m bef 1666

395 ____
bef 1682

c. 1640
396 RICHARD RICH*
Eastham Oct 1692
m c. 1674
1635
397 Sarah Roberts

Plymouth 17 Sep 1651
398 Samuel Knowles*
Eastham 19 Jun 1737
m Eastham 16 Dec 1679
Jul 1659
399 Mercy Freeman

NINTH GENERATION

Eng
784 JOHN SHAW*
(872) 24 Oct 1694
m Eng bef 1627
Eng
785 ALICE
(873) Plymouth 6 Mar 1654/5

Eng 1603
786 GEORGE WATSON*
(874) Plymouth 1689
m 1635
Eng
787 PHEBE HICKS*
(875) 22 May 1665

c. 1590
788 JOHN DOANE*
Eastham 21 Feb 1685
m Eng bef 1630

789 ANN

790

m

791

Eng c. 1610
792 Richard Rich*

m

793 Elizabeth Jenks

Eng c. 1600
794 THOMAS ROBERTS*
Dover, N.H. 27 Sep 1673
m 1627

795 REBECCA HILTON*
bef 1673

796 RICHARD KNOWLES*
bef 1675
m Plymouth 15 Aug 1639
Eng
797 RUTH BOWER*

Eng c. 1622
798 JOHN FREEMAN*
Eastham 28 Oct 1719
m Eastham 13 (14?) Feb 1649/5
Plymouth c. 1631
799 Mercy Prence*
Eastham 28 Sep 1711

SIXTH GENERATION

Midd 24 Feb 1702/3
100 John Smith
Midd 13 Dec 1748
m Midd 20 Feb 1735/6
Midd c. 1708
101 Deborah Bardin*
Midd 9 Jan 1801

SEVENTH GENERATION

Sep 1656
200 John Smith*
Midd 16 May 1727
m
c. 1660
201 Mary
Midd 4 Apr 1750

Barnstable 17 Mar 1667/8
202 John Barden
m Bridgwater 23 Aug 1703
Beverly 3 Apr 1679
203 Mary Parlow
bef 17 Jul 1727

400 JOHN SMITH*
m Barnstable 1642
401 SUSANNA HINCKLEY

402
m
403

800
m
801

802 SAMUEL HINCKLEY*
(3850) 31 Oct 1662
m
803 SARAH
(3851) 18 Aug 1656

804
m
805

806
m
807

EIGHTH GENERATION

Eng 1624
404 WILLIAM BARDEN*
Midd Mar 1692/3
m 7 Feb 1660/1
1643
405 Deborah Barker
Midd Mar 1722/3

c. 1650
406 THOMAS PARLOW*
(434) Midd Dec 1705
m 1678
1654
407 Elizabeth
(435) Mar 1744

808
m
809

c. 1610
810 JOHN BARKER*
14 Dec 1652
m 1632
811 ANNA WILLIAMS*
16 Feb 1657/8

812
(868)
m
813
(869)

814
(870)
m
815
(871)

NINTH GENERATION

Ancestry of Hannah Bates (51)

SIXTH GENERATION

c. 1692
102 Joseph Bates*
Midd 31 Aug 1778
m Midd 1743
11 Dec 1709
103 Mary Blossom
Midd 23 Dec 1750

SEVENTH GENERATION

10 Dec 1655
204 Edward Bates*
21 Aug 1725
m bef 1679
26 Feb 1656
205 Elizabeth Shaw
Hingham 6 Jul 1748

10 Dec 1673
206 Joseph Blossom*
m bet 1706-09
207 Mary

EIGHTH GENERATION

Eng c. 1605
408 EDWARD BATES*
25 Mar 1686
m bef 1639
409 SUSANNA

Eng bef 1636
410 JOHN SHAW*
m bef 1656
411 Alice

aft 1627
412 Peter Blossom*
Barnstable c. 1700
m 21 Jun 1663
413 Sarah Bodfish

414
m
415

NINTH GENERATION

816
m
817

818
m
819

Eng
820 ABRAHAM SHAW*
Dedham 1638
m
821

822
m
823

824 THOMAS BLOSSOM*
Plymouth c. 1632
m
825 ANNA

826 (980) ROBERT BODFISH*
1651
m
827 (981) Bridget

828
m
829

830
m
831

SIXTH GENERATION

c. 1716
104 Benjamin Barrows* 1800
m Plympton 15 Oct 1741 Plympton 9 Mar 1720/1
105 Lois Tilson

SEVENTH GENERATION

1670
208 George Barrow* 1758
m Plymouth 14 Feb 1694/5 bp 18 Mar 1676
209 Patience Simmons Plympton 30 Oct 1723

c. 1670
210 Ephraim Tilson*
m Plympton 14 Apr 1709
211 Marcy Rickard

EIGHTH GENERATION

Salem
416 Robert Barrow* 1707
m 28 Nov 1666
417 Ruth Bonum*

418 Moses Simmons bef Mar 1676
m c. 1662 Dedham 3 Dec 1643
419 Patience Barstow

Eng bet 1635-37
420 EPHRAIM TILSON Plympton Oct 1716
m 7 Jul 1666 c. 1646
421 Elizabeth Hoskins

c. 1653
422 John Rickard* Plympton 11 Oct 1726
m bef 1677
423

NINTH GENERATION

Eng 1609
832 JOHN BARROWE* Plymouth 12 Jan 1692
m Eng 1597
833 ANNE

Eng c. 1609
834 GEORGE BONUM 28 Apr 1704
m 20 Dec 1644 Leyden,Holland,1618
835 SARAH MORTON* 1694

Leyden,Holland,c.1602
836 MOYSES SYMONSON
m Duxbury (?) c. 1632
837 SARAH CHANDLER(?)*

Yorks c. 1612
838 WILLIAM BARSTOW* Dedham 1 Jan 1688/9
m Dedham 8 May 1638
839 ANNE HUBBARD

840 EDMUND TILSON Plymouth 25 Oct 1660
m
841 JOAN* bef 1669

842 WILLIAM HOSKINS
m bef 1647
843

844 Giles Rickard* 29 Jan 1709/10
m Plymouth 31 Oct 1651 Plymouth c. 1633-4
845 Hannah Dunham* 1 Apr 1708

846
m
847

SIXTH GENERATION

Barnstable 14 Jun 1702
106 Josiah Jones*
Nov 1762
m Midd 22 Apr 1747
Midd 1 Oct 1719
107 Naomi Peirce jr.

EIGHTH GENERATION

424 RALPH JONES*
1692
m 17 Apr 1650
425 Mary Fuller
aft 1692

Barnstable bpl5 Jun 1645
426 John Goodspeed
1719
m 9 Jan 1668/9
427 Experience Holley

c. 1661
428 Isaac Peirce*
Midd 28 Feb 1732
m
Scotland
429 ALICE CHARTLEY

Scituate 4 Jul 1667
430 Benjamin Booth
m
431

SEVENTH GENERATION

212 Matthew Jones
m Barnstable 14 Jan 1694/5
18 Feb 1669/70
213 Mercy Goodspeed

214 Thomas Peirce
m Midd 16 Apr 1714
Scituate 5 May 1693
215 Naomi Booth

848
m
849

Eng bef 1620
850 MATTHEW FULLER*
Barnstable 1678
m bef 1635
851 FRANCES
aft 1678

852 ROGER GOODSPEED*
(984) 1685
m Barnstable 1 Dec 1641
853 Alice Layton
(985) 1689

854 JOSEPH HOLLEY*
1647
m
855

NINTH GENERATION

856 ABRAHAM PEIRCE*
c. 1673
m
857 Rebecca

858
m
859

860 JOHN BOOTH
m bef 1657
861

862
m
863

SIXTH GENERATION

Midd 16 Dec 1714
108 Ebenezer Tinkham
Midd 17 Nov 1801
m Plympton 22 Feb 1738/9
1715
109 Hannah Shaw*
Midd 15 Sep 1794

SEVENTH GENERATION

Midd 7 Aug 1681
216 Jeremiah Tinkham
Midd 5 Apr 1715
m 1709
Beverly 1692
217 Joanna Parlor*

1672
218 Benoni Shaw*
5 Mar 1751
m bef 1697
1678
219 Lydia Waterman
25 Jul 1757

EIGHTH GENERATION

Plymouth 30 Sep 1651
432 Ebenezer Tinkham*
Midd 8 Apr 1718
m bef Jul 1676
Marshfield 5 Mar 1654
433 Elizabeth Burrowes
Midd 8 Apr 1718

(406) c. 1650
434 THOMAS PARLOW*
Midd Dec 1705
m 1678
(407) 1654
435 Elizabeth
Mar 1744

(392) Eng bef 1627
436 JONATHAN SHAW
Plymouth 1701
m Plymouth 22 Jan 1656/7
(393) Plymouth c. 1636
437 Phebe Watson

1642
438 John Waterman*
m 7 Dec 1665
4 Jun 1647
439 Ann Sturtevant

NINTH GENERATION

Eng 1616
864 EPHRAIM TINKHAM*
Midd 1683
m bef 27 Oct 1647
bef 1627
865 Mary Brown*
aft 17 Jan 1683

866 JEREMIAH BURROWES
Nov 1660
m May 1651

867 ___ Huet*

(812)
868

m
(813)
869

(814)
870

m
(815)
871

(784) Eng
872 JOHN SHAW*
24 Oct 1694
m Eng bef 1627
(785) Eng
873 ALICE
Plymouth 6 Mar 1654/5

(786) Eng 1603
874 GEORGE WATSON*
Plymouth 1689
m 1635
(787) Eng
875 PHEBE HICKS*
22 May 1665

Eng
876 ROBERT WATERMAN*
10 Dec 1652
m Marshfield 9 (11?) Dec 163
Eng
877 ELIZABETH BOURNE*
1663

878 SAMUEL STURTEVANT
Plymouth Oct 1669
m bef 1647

879

Ancestry of Lucretia Hammond (55)

SIXTH GENERATION

1713
110 Seth Hammond
m Chatham 23 Aug 1738
Chatham 1 Apr 1714
111 Elizabeth Lumbard

SEVENTH GENERATION

Rochester 18 Feb 1683/4
220 Seth Hammond
Rochester Feb 1736/7
m Rochester 4 Mar 1705/6
Scituate 20 Jan 1683/4
221 Mary Randall

bef 1689
222 Caleb Lumbert*
m Eastham 1 Sep 1705
223 Elizabeth Smale

EIGHTH GENERATION

Sandwich 1655
440 Samuel Hammond*
1728
m c. 1680
441 Mary Hathaway
aft 1728

Scituate Apr 1650
442 John Randall
Rochester bef 12 Jul 1728
m Scituate c. 1676
Scituate Feb 1648/9
443 Patience Parker
Rochester 23 Feb 1712

c. 1645
444 Caleb Lombard*
m
445

Falmouth,Me. c. 1652-3
446 Edward Small*
Chatham 28 Feb 1702
m bef 1685
447 Mary Woodman
prob Dover,N.H.aft 1721

NINTH GENERATION

London 1621
880 BENJAMIN HAMMOND*
Rochester 27 Apr 1703
m Sandwich 8 Nov 1648
Eng 1633
881 MARY VINCENT*
Rochester 5 Aug 1705

bef 1625
882 ARTHUR HATHAWAY*
1710
m Duxbury 20 Nov 1652
883 Sarah Cook*
aft 1710

Eng 1609
884 WILLIAM RANDALL*
Scituate 13 Oct 1693
m Scituate c. 1640
Yorks
885 ELIZABETH BARSTOW*
Scituate aft 1693

Eng
886 WILLIAM PARKER*
Scituate 1684
m Scituate Apr 1639
Eng
887 MARY RAWLINS*
Scituate Aug 1651

Tenterton,Kent c. 1610
888 THOMAS LOMBARD*
1663
m Eng bef 1631
889 JOYCE
aft 1663

890
m
891

bpBiddeford,Devon,6 Oct 1625
892 FRANCIS SMALL*
Truro c. 1713
m c. 1652-3
c. 1634
893 Elizabeth

Eng c. 1630
894 JOHN WOODMAN*
17 Sep 1706
m Newbury 15 Jul 1656
Eng c. 1631
895 MARY FIELD*
6 Jul 1698

Ancestry of Reuben Howes (56)

SIXTH GENERATION

10 Jun 1748
112 Benjamin Howes*

m 3 Nov 1767

113 Betty Sears

SEVENTH GENERATION

16 Dec 1706
224 Amos Howes*

m 5 Jan 1736
30 Nov 1714
225 Rebecca Matthews

226 John Sears*

m 24 Aug 1738
21 Sep 1719
227 Deborah Crowell
18 Sep 1753

EIGHTH GENERATION

448 Amos Howes*
16 Feb 1717/18
m 22 May 1701
449 Susanna Hedge
24 Jan 1755

c. 1683
450 John Matthews

m
18 Sep 1687
451 Hannah Sturgis

1677
452 John Sears

m 31 May 1704
27 Oct 1686
453 Priscilla Freeman

Jul 1693
454 John Crowell*

m 23 Oct 1718
6 Mar 1695
455 Keziah Eldredge

NINTH GENERATION

(920) Eng bef 1635
896 JOSEPH HOWES*
(1824) 19 Jan 1694/5
m
(921) Eng
897 ELIZABETH MAYO*
(1825) 16 Mar 1700/1

1661
898 Elisha Hedge*
1732
m
899 Mary

900 Thomas Matthews*

m

901

Dec 1659
902 Thomas Sturgis*
Barnstable 30 Jun 1708
m c. 1681
18 Dec 1660
903 Abigail Lothrop*
aft 1702

Marblehead 1637
904 Paul Sears*
(1818) 20 Feb 1707/8
m Yarmouth 1658
bp Scituate 14 Sep 1645
905 Deborah Willard*
(1819) Yarmouth 13 May 1721

26 Mar 1662
906 Samuel Freeman*
30 Jan 1742/3
m 5 Feb 1684
Eastham c. 1663
907 Elizabeth Sparrow*

1662
908 John Crowell*
15 Oct 1728
m Eastham 27 May 1684
3 Jun 1661/2
909 Bethia Sears*
5 Jul 1724

910 Samuel Eldredge*
(926)
m 6 Feb 1680
18 Feb 1655/6
911 Keziah Taylor*
(927)

Ancestry of Betsey Howes (57)

SIXTH GENERATION

13 May 1739
114 Josiah Howes

m 23 Nov 1763

1 Jul 1742
115 Lydia Howes

SEVENTH GENERATION

12 Oct 1712
228 Samuel Howes*

m 26 Jul 1736

229 Mary Howes*

1 Mar 1710/11
230 James Howes

m 19 Sep 1734

231 Lydia Hall

456 Joseph Howes
6 Dec 1750

m 2 Nov 1710

11 Feb 1690
457 Elizabeth Paddock
23 Jan 1778

458

m

459

912 Samuel Howes*
10 Jan 1722/3

m

913

14 Apr 1664
914 Zachariah Paddock*
8 Apr 1717 (18?)

m

915 Bethia

EIGHTH GENERATION

460 John Howes*
30 Apr 1736

m 8 Jul 1691

461 Mary Matthews
8 Apr 1746

20 Nov 1681
462 Ebenezer Hall

m 27 Sep 1705

463 Mehitable Eldredge

NINTH GENERATION

(896) Eng bef 1635
920 JOSEPH HOWES*
(1824) 19 Jan 1694/5

m

(897) Eng
921 ELIZABETH MAYO*
(1825) 16 Mar 1700/1

922 James Matthews*

m

923

Barnstable 1655
924 Elisha Hall*

m

925 Lydia
23 Feb 1724

(910)
926 Samuel Eldredge*

m 6 Feb 1680

(911) 18 Feb 1656
927 Keziah Taylor*

916

m

917

918

m

919

SIXTH GENERATION

Barnstable 12 Mar 1730/1
120 Prince Bearse

m (int)Barnstable 12Jan1754
10 Dec 1728
121 Desire Downs

SEVENTH GENERATION

Barnstable 3 Jun 1704
240 Augustine Bearse*
2 Jun 1751

m 3 Jun 1728
14 May 1704
241 Bethia Linnell
Barnstable 7 Oct 1743

Bristol,R.I.17 Sep 1703
242 William Downs

m Jun 1726
Yarmouth 2 Jan 1706/7
243 Elizabeth Baxter

EIGHTH GENERATION

Barnstable 21 Jun 1682
480 Benjamin Bearse*
Hyannis 15 May 1748

m 4 Feb 1701/2
20 Aug 1681
481 Sarah Cobb
14 Jan 1742

1671
482 John Linnell
8 May 1748

m 1695
Barnstable 1674
483 Ruth Davis
c. 1748

484 William Downs*
bet 1705-1711

m bef 1701
aft 1676
485 Elizabeth Gorham*
11 Apr 1746

486 John Baxter

m 11 Jun 1706
Yarmouth Apr 1685
487 Desire Gorham

NINTH GENERATION

Barnstable 25 Jan 1651/2
960 Joseph Bearse*
c. 1695

m 3 Dec 1676
Yarmouth 18 Dec 1650
961 Martha Taylor*
Barnstable 27 Jan 1727/8

Barnstable 12 Oct 1654
962 Samuel Cobb*
27 Dec 1727

m 20 Dec 1680
Yarmouth c. 1655
963 Elizabeth Taylor*
4 May 1721

Eng 1627
964 DAVID LINNELL*
1689

m 9 Mar 1652/3
bp 2 Jul 1637
965 Hannah Shelley*
c. 1708

Eng
966 JOHN DAVIS*
1703

m Eastham 15 Mar 1648/9

967 Hannah Linnell*

968

m

969

Barnstable 3 Aug 1656
970 Jabez Gorham*
Bristol,R.I. c.1724/5

m Bristol,R.I.1676
c. 1654
971 Hannah Sturgis*
Brewster 17 Oct 1736

Scotland c. 1653
972 THOMAS BAXTER*
Yarmouth 22 Jun 1713

m Yarmouth 27 Jan 1679/80
Marshfield 5 May 1646
973 Temperance Gorham*
Yarmouth 12 Mar 1714/15

Yarmouth 16 Feb 1653/4
974 Joseph Gorham*
Yarmouth 9 Jul 1726

m 1678
c. 1656
975 Sarah Sturgis*
1738/9

Ancestry of Rebecca Blush (61)

SIXTH GENERATION

c. 1710
122 John Blush*
m 15 Nov 1739
Barnstable 2 Aug 1721
123 Mary Goodspeed

SEVENTH GENERATION

14 Aug 1683
244 Reuben Blush
1738
m 27 Aug 1690
245 Elizabeth Bodfish
bef 1735

Barnstable 10 Sep 1685
246 Ebenezer Goodspeed*
c. 1760
m 7 Nov 1711
247 Mary Stacy

EIGHTH GENERATION

Barnstable 1 Apr 1648
488 Joseph Blush*
14 Jun 1730
m 15 Sep 1674
Barnstable Feb 1656/7
489 Hannah Hull
15 Nov 1732

Sandwich 3 Apr 1651
490 Joseph Bodfish*
2 Dec 1744
m Jun 1674
491 Elizabeth Besse

Barnstable Dec 1655
492 Ebenezer Goodspeed
aft 1746
m Yarmouth 15 Feb 1677/8
493 Lydia Crowell
9 Mar 1690

Ipswich 16 Mar 1666
494 John Stacy*
Gloucester 22 Feb 1732
m 26 Aug 1689
495 Mary Clark
6 Sep 1720

NINTH GENERATION

976 ABRAHAM BLUSH*
7 Sep 1683
m
977 ANNE PRATT
burBarnstable 26 May 1653

Eng c. 1624
978 TRISTRAM HULL*
c. 1667
m
979 Blanch*

(826)
980 ROBERT BODFISH*
1651
m
(827)
981 Bridget

1609
982 ANTHONY BESSE*
1657
m
983 Jane
1693

(852)
984 ROGER GOODSPEED*
1685
m Barnstable 1 Dec 1641
(853)
985 Alice Layton
1689

986 Thomas Crowe*
Yarmouth 9 Mar 1689/90
m
987 Agnes

988 THOMAS STACY*
23 Jul 1690
m 4 Oct 1653
989 SUSANNA WORCESTER*

990 MATTHEW CLARK*
m Boston 4 Jun 1655
10 Aug 1637
991 Abigail Maverick*
aft 1681

NOTES

on the

ANCESTRY

Notes of General Application

Dates. "To reduce dates in England and in this country from Old Style to New, ten days must be added for events that occurred between 1600 and 1700; and eleven days for such as took place between 1700 and the adoption of the New Style in Great Britain and its American Colonies in 1752.

"Moreover in countries which adopted the New Style at its introduction in 1582 the year began with January; whereas in Great Britain and its American Colonies March was anciently regarded as the first month of the new year....Yet in the eye of the law the first day of the year was not till March 25th....Events that took place before 1752, between March 1 and March 25 were designated in England and this country by a double date, as March 10, 1745/46....The custom of double dating came, at length, to be extended to events in January and February." (Sewall, pp.532-3)

Freemen. "To become freeman, each person was legally required to be a respectable member of some congregational church. Persons were made freemen by the General Court of the Colony, and also by the quarterly courts of the counties. None but freemen could hold office or vote for rulers. This regulation was so far modified by Royal order, in 1664, as to allow individuals to be made freemen who could obtain certificates of their being correct in doctrine and conduct from clergymen acquainted with them." (Felt, Ipswich, p.18)

Titles. "The title of Mr. was applied to captains and sometimes to mates of vessels; to military captains; to eminent merchants; to schoolmasters, doctors, magistrates, and clergymen; to persons who had received a second degree at college, and who had been made freemen. The wives and daughters of such individuals were called Mrs. To be deprived of this address was deemed a serious degredation." (Felt, Ipswich, p.23)

Mayflower Descendants. "Descent can be proved from only fifty of the (one hundred four Mayflower) passengers, and these fifty can be divided into twenty-three family groups as follows:

Elder William Brewster, wife Mary, son Love
Peter Brown
Francis Cooke and son John
Edward Fuller, wife (name unknown) and son Samuel
John Howland, wife Elizabeth Tilley, and her parents
John Tilley and wife (she was not Bridget Van der Velde as is so often claimed---see MD, v.10, p.65)
Richard Warren
* * * * * * * * * * *"

(George Ernest Bowman, who had examined every claim of Mayflower descent since the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants was organized---a period of 35 years, in article in MD, v.29, p.83)

Notes Regarding Individuals in the Ancestry

Number references in these Notes. Notes are numbered to correspond with the number of the individual in the Ancestry. Unless the text specifically states that a number reference is a number in one of the Genealogies or in the Register of Descendants, the reference is to the individual with that number in the Ancestry.

\- - - - - - -

FIRST GENERATION

2. For descendants of Frank Herbert Teel see Register of Descendants number I,F,j.

3. Grace Carroll Thomas was descended in all lines from old Cape Cod and southeastern Massachusetts families. The chart opposite note 7 and the note itself deal with the intermarriages in the ancestry of Olive Prentice Howes, the mother of Grace Carroll Thomas. But Charles Austin Thomas, her father, also had in his ancestry a number of other interesting intermarriages, and also cross connections with the ancestry of Olive Prentice Howes. Thus, in addition to those intermarriages shown on the chart the following occur in the ancestry of Grace Carroll Thomas.

SAMUEL HINCKLEY (shown on the chart as son of Mr. and Mrs. Hinckley who are multiple ancestors) and his wife SARAH, in addition to being the parents of Sarah (as shown on the chart), were the parents of Susanna (401) in the ancestry of Daniel Smith (50). Thus Grace Carroll Thomas descends from Samuel Hinckley's father and mother in five different lines, and from Samuel and Sarah in two.

JOHN HOWLAND and ELIZABETH TILLEY, the parents of Desire Howland (one of the multiple ancestors on the chart), were also the parents of Hope (783) in the ancestry of Moses Thomas (48). Thus Grace Carroll Thomas descends from John and Elizabeth Howland by four different lines.

ROBERT and MARGARET HICKS were the parents of:

(1) Lydia, who was the grandmother of Elizabeth Sparrow (907), wife of Samuel Freeman (906). Samuel and Elizabeth were the parents of Priscilla Freeman who appears on the chart as the wife of John Sears, son of the multiple ancestors Paul and Deborah Sears. For more on Samuel Freeman see under Alexander Carpenter below.

(2) Phebe, who married George Watson and whose daughter Phebe married Jonathan Shaw. JONATHAN and PHEBE SHAW were the parents of George (196) in the ancestry of Deborah Shaw (49) and of Benoni (218) in the ancestry of Isaac Tinkham (54).

Thus Grace Carroll Thomas descends from Robert and Margaret Hicks in three lines and from Jonathan and Phebe Shaw in two lines.

ALEXANDER and Mrs. CARPENTER were the parents of:

(1) Alice who married Edward Southworth and whose granddaughter Mercy (Southworth) Freeman was the mother of Samuel Freeman (906). For Samuel Freeman's connection with the ancestry see under Robert Hicks above.

(2) Juliana who married George Morton and whose daughter Sarah (835) is in the ancestry of Nathaniel Barrows (52).

Thus Grace Carroll Thomas descends from Alexander and Mrs. Carpenter in two lines.

MARTHA FORD by her first husband was the mother of Martha Ford (777) in the ancestry of Moses Thomas (48), and by her second husband was the mother of Mary Brown (865) in the ancestry of Isaac Tinkham (54).

ROBERT and BRIDGET BODFISH were the parents of Sarah (413) in the ancestry of Hannah Bates (51) and of Joseph (490) in the ancestry of Rebecca Blush (61).

THOMAS and ELIZABETH PARLOW were the parents of Mary (203) in the ancestry of Daniel Smith (50) and of Joanna (217) in the ancestry of Isaac Tinkham (54).

ROGER and ALICE GOODSPEED were the parents of John (426) in the ancestry of Hannah Jones (53) and of Ebenezer (492) in the ancestry of Rebecca Blush (61).

MATTHEW and Mrs. BARSTOW were the parents of William (838) in the ancestry of Nathaniel Barrows (52) and of Elizabeth (885) in the ancestry of Lucretia Hammond (55).

SECOND GENERATION

4. George Mirick Teel was of Charlestown, and later of Danvers and Peabody. (Wyman,p.936;Swan) For his descendants see Register of Descendants under number I,F.

6. For the descendants of Charles Austin Thomas see Register of Descendants under number III,D.

7. For interesting intermarriages in the ancestry of Olive Prentice Howes see chart opposite. It there appears that:

Mr. and Mrs. HINCKLEY are thrice maternal and once paternal ancestors.

JOSEPH HOWES and ELIZABETH MAYO are thrice paternal ancestors.

RICHARD SEARS and DOROTHY JONES and thrice paternal ancestors.

WILLIAM HEDGE and Mrs. HEDGE are thrice paternal ancestors.

JOHN GORHAM and DESIRE HOWLAND are thrice maternal ancestors.

RICHARD WILLARD by Joane Morebread is twice a paternal ancestor and by Margery is also once a maternal ancestor.

EDWARD STURGIS and ELIZABETH HINCKLEY are twice maternal and once paternal ancestors.

JAMES MATTHEWS and SARAH HEDGE are twice paternal ancestors.

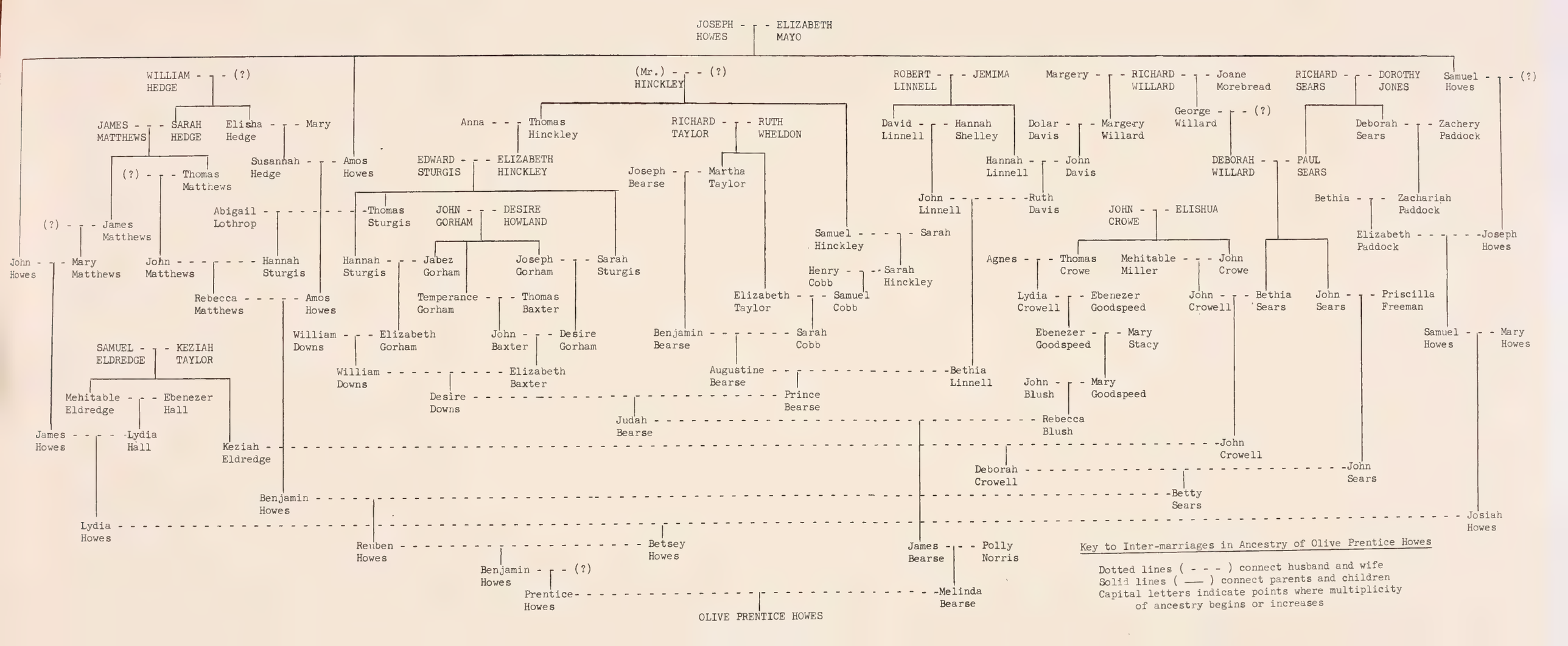
SAMUEL ELDREDGE and KEZIAH TAYLOR are twice paternal ancestors.

PAUL SEARS and DEBORAH WILLARD are twice paternal ancestors.

RICHARD TAYLOR and RUTH WHELDON are twice maternal ancestors.

ROBERT LINNELL and JEMIMA are twice maternal ancestors.

JOHN CROWE and ELISHUA are once paternal and once maternal ancestors.


JOSEPH HOWES
ELIZABETH MAYO
WILLIAM HEDGE
(?)
JAMES MATTHEWS
SARAH HEDGE
Elisha Hedge
Mary
Susannah Hedge
Amos Howes
(?)
Thomas Matthews
(?)
James Matthews
John Howes
Mary Matthews
John Matthews
Hannah Sturgis
Rebecca Matthews
Amos Howes
SAMUEL ELDREDGE
KEZIAH TAYLOR
Mehitable Eldredge
Ebenezer Hall
James Howes
Lydia Hall
Keziah Eldredge
Lydia Howes
(Mr.) HINCKLEY
(?)
Anna
Thomas Hinckley
RICHARD TAYLOR
RUTH WHELDON
EDWARD STURGIS
ELIZABETH HINCKLEY
Joseph Bearse
Martha Taylor
Abigail Lothrop
Thomas Sturgis
JOHN GORHAM
DESIRE HOWLAND
Hannah Sturgis
Jabez Gorham
Joseph Gorham
Sarah Sturgis
Temperance Gorham
Thomas Baxter
William Downs
Elizabeth Gorham
John Baxter
Desire Gorham
William Downs
Elizabeth Baxter
Desire Downs
Benjamin Howes
Reuben Howes
Betsey Howes
Benjamin Howes
(?)
Prentice-Howes
Samuel Hinckley
Sarah
Henry Cobb
Sarah Hinckley
Elizabeth Taylor
Samuel Cobb
Benjamin Bearse
Sarah Cobb
Augustine Bearse
Prince Bearse
Judah Bearse
ROBERT LINNELL
JEMIMA
David Linnell
Hannah Shelley
John Linnell
Bethia Linnell
Dolar Davis
Margery Willard
Hannah Linnell
John Davis
Ruth Davis
Margery
RICHARD WILLARD
Joane Morebread
George Willard
(?)
DEBORAH WILLARD
PAUL SEARS
JOHN CROWE
ELISHUA
Agnes
Thomas Crowe
Mehitable Miller
John Crowe
Lydia Crowell
Ebenezer Goodspeed
Ebenezer Goodspeed
Mary Stacy
John Blush
Mary Goodspeed
Rebecca Blush
John Crowell
Deborah Crowell
Betty Sears
James Bearse
Polly Norris
Melinda Bearse
OLIVE PRENTICE HOWES
RICHARD SEARS
DOROTHY JONES
Deborah Sears
Zachery Paddock
Bethia
Zachariah Paddock
Elizabeth Paddock
Bethia Sears
John Sears
Priscilla Freeman
John Crowell
John Sears
Samuel Howes
(?)
Joseph Howes
Samuel Howes
Mary Howes
Josiah Howes
Key to Inter-marriages in Ancestry of Olive Prentice Howes
Dotted lines (- - -) connect husband and wife
Solid lines (——) connect parents and children
Capital letters indicate points where multiplicity of ancestry begins or increases

8. Gershom Teel was a blacksmith. He m. Charlestown (1) 30 Aug 1801 Martha Mirick, b.c. 1782, d. bef 30 Nov 1808 (Col Cen), (2) 6 Feb 1812 Elizabeth French Scott (9), and (3) 25 Dec 1826 Martha Plaisted Scott, sis Elizabeth (9), b. Charlestown 1794, d. Charlestown 16 Jun 1843. It is interesting that he gave the middle name "Mirick" to his first son, George (4), by his second wife. (Wyman,p.936) He is referred to as "Major" in the notice of the death of Eliza and in that of his marriage to Martha (Col Cen). For his descendants see the Register of Descendants under number I.

9. The Charlestown vital records show the death of "Eliza F. Teel, daughter of Gershom" on December 22, 1824. This is an error. The news report shows this was "Mrs." Eliza F. Teel, "wife of Major Gershom Teel" (Col Cen). Furthermore, a family record written at a later date shows among the children of Gershom Teel an "Eliza Jones, lived in N.Y." The word "Jones" is written over the word "Walton", and the word "Watertown" appears below the entry, but it is not clear whether the former entry indicates Eliza had previously married a Walton, nor whether the latter indicates Eliza lived in Watertown, N.Y., or whether it goes with the next entry about Louisa, another daughter of Gershom, and means that Louisa lived in Watertown, Mass. (Swan) In any event, Eliza, the daughter of Gershom, did not die at the age of six months but grew up and married.

It is to be noted that Gershom Teel not only married Charlestown 6 Feb 1812 Eliza F. Scott (b.c.1789) as his second wife but, after her death, he married Charlestown 25 Dec 1826 Martha "B." Scott (b. Charlestown 1794) as his third wife. His brother Samuel married Malden 23 Feb 1815 Nancy Anna Scott (b.c. 1791) as his second wife. His first cousin Jonathan married Charlestown 17 Jun 1813 Harriet Scott (b.c. 1782?) as his second wife. See Teel Genealogy numbers 90, 91 and 104.

No record of the birth of these girls has been located. However, the Chelsea VR show the baptisms of the following daughters of an Ebenezer Scott (whose wife is not named): 14 Dec 1794 Martha Plaisted, 23 Oct 1796 Elizabeth French and Nancy, and 2 April 1797 Harriet. Although the records of Martha's marriage and death show her as Martha "B." while the record of the baptism calls her Martha "Plaisted", this inconsistency could well be the result of a clerical error. No other Scott girls of these names have been discovered at this period. These seem clearly to be the Scott girls who married the Teel boys. As to Ebenezer, their father, see note 18.

10. Benjamin Swan was a cabinet maker (VR). For his descendants see Register of Descendants under number II.

12. For descendants of Horatio Nelson Thomas see Register of Descendants under number III.

14. Prentice Howes and Melinda Bearse are believed to have had only one child, Olive Prentice Howes (7).

15. Melinda Bearse married (2) Asa Hallett. (Thomas)

16. Wyman gives Samuel Teel (32) as the father of Gershom (8). Samuel (32) had a son named Gershom who was in his 18th year in 1769, who would have been 90 in 1842 when Gershom (8) died. The grave stone of Gershom (8) states he was 62 when he died. It seems clear that Gershom (8) was not the son of Samuel (32). (Wyman,pp.935-6)

Samuel (32) had four sons, Samuel, Gershom, Jonathan and Benjamin (Wyman,pp.935-6). These four include all who might have been the father of Gershom (8). Benjamin in his will of 1815 mentions children but no Gershom, and the same is true of Jonathan in 1824. Samuel in 1831 mentions a wife, nephew, daughter of his wife by another marriage, but no child of his own. There is no probate of Gershom (16). (Probate records, Cambridge) This corresponds with what the vital records indicate: no child to Samuel, children to Benjamin and to Jonathan but no Gershom. From the dates of his marriage and of the births of his known children it is clear that Benjamin could not have had an unidentified child before 1789 unless it were a twin. In any event his first marriage was 1783, so if Gershom (8) was born in 1780 as his gravestone indicates he could not have been the son of Benjamin. Jonathan's children have been carefully sought out and listed in the Cutter Genealogy, for his wife was a Cutter (Cutter, p.129), but again no Gershom is found. By this process of elimination Gershom (16) seems without question to have been the father of Gershom (8).

The vital records show Gershom (16) married Susanna Adams in 1776 and in 1777 had a daughter Susanna (Cambridge and Medford VR). The next recorded birth to them seems to be in 1784, and from then on there was a child every two or three years until 1804, but no Gershom; yet it is known that he and his wife had 12 children whose births are recorded, and it would be very unlikely that with that number they should have failed to name one Gershom for his father. Finally it is to be noted that Gershom (8) had a son Gershom described as "Gershom Teel the third" in guardianship proceedings in 1822 (Probate records, Cambridge), to be accounted for by a father and a grandfather Gershom---there was no other preceding Gershom. It seems certain that Gershom (8) was born to Gershom (16) about 1780, the year that his gravestone indicates that he was born.

For the family of Gershom (16) see the Teel Genealogy, number 46.

Gershom (16) was in a company which assembled on the alarm of 19 April 1775---a Minute Man (Mass SS Rev, v. 15, pp.469-70).

18. As explained in note 9, an Ebenezer Scott seems clearly to have been the father of Elizabeth (9), the wife of Gershom Teel. The only Ebenezer discovered in northern New England at this period who is not otherwise accounted for is Ebenezer, s. Ebenezer and Margaret, b. Roxbury 1762. This Ebenezer (described as Ebenezer "jr." in his marriage intentions) was the Ebenezer who married Roxbury 1785 Rachel Thayer, and it would seem clear that they were the parents of Elizabeth French Scott (9), for Roxbury is in the immediate vicinity of Boston as are Charlestown and Chelsea where she later appears. No other Scott family has been found to which Elizabeth and her sisters might have belonged.

It therefore may be stated that Ebenezer and Rachel (Thayer) Scott had: Harriet, b.c. 1782 (?), bp Chelsea 2 Apr 1797, d. 24 Apr 1858, m. Charlestown 17 Jun 1813 Jonathan Teel (#104 in Genealogy); Elizabeth French (9); Nancy, b.c. 1791, bp Chelsea 23 Oct 1796, bur 16 Dec 1834, m. Malden 23 Feb 1815 Samuel Teel (#91 in Genealogy); Martha Plaisted, b. Charlestown c. 1794, bp Chelsea 14 Dec 1794, d. Charlestown 16 Jun 1843, m. Charlestown

25 Dec 1826 Gershom Teel (8) (#90 in Genealogy) as his third wife; Ebenezer, bp Roxbury 5 Oct 1800; and George, b. Roxbury 23 Aug 1800. (VR)

22. Andrew Shale's parentage cannot be traced. An Edward Shale of Stoughton m. Milton 1753 Elizabeth Kilpatrick (Canton VR). No other Shale is found in New England. It should be noted, however, that a Robert Shale was on a list of political prisoners dated 20 Sep 1685 who were then sent from the Dorchester jail in England "into His Majesties Island of Barbados or other His Majesties plantations in America". (Hotten,p.327) Robert may have been brought to America, and Andrew and Edward may have been his descendants---perhaps grandchildren.

Andrew and Jane Shale had at Beverly: Eleanor, b. 3 Jul 1780, m. 1 Dec 1799 John Waters; Anna Elliot, b. 30 Jan 1783, m. 27 Sep 1803 Joshua Ellinwood; Jane, b. 15 Mar 1786, m. 23 Dec 1804 Joel Tay; Hannah (11); and Thomas, b. 4 Jan 1792, d. 25 Aug 1813. (VR) Jane Elliott had m. (1) Beverly 19 Nov 1764 Israel Smith (VR; Swan).

FIFTH GENERATION

32. For the family of Samuel see Teel Genealogy, number 22.

34. Joseph Adams m. (1) 20 Jan 1740/1 Martha Frost, dau Ephraim and Sarah (Cozen) Frost, who d. 23 Dec 1749, ae 28. He was deacon of the Menotomy (Arlington) Church, and was selectman.

When his dau Ann was but 18 days old, on 19 Apr 1775, his wife was driven out of her house by British soldiers returning from Concord. The Deacon and his two older sons were in the fields. When one soldier poured chips on the floor and set fire to them Joel, who with the other younger children was under the bed, told the soldier not to do it or his father would whip him. Nevertheless they burned the house down. (Bos Eas Mass, p.448; Cutter, p.51; Adams,pp.963, 971, 989)

36. Ebenezer and Margaret (Cole) Scott had the following at Roxbury: Ebenezer (18); Lois, b. 4 Sep 1763; Anne, b. 6 Jun 1765; Mary, bp 17 May 1767; Sarah, b. 9 May 1767, m. 11 Jan 1789 Lott Thayer; Molly, b. 11 May 1769; Jacob, bp 29 Sep 1771; Isaac, bp 15 Aug 1773; and Nathaniel, bp 24 Sep 1775. Jacob or Isaac d. Brookline 10 Sep 1778 "ae 6". (VR)

The Scott family of Hatfield had several members named Ebenezer, but all of them seem to be carefully accounted for (Wm. Scott, pp.22,26,27,30, 31,40,46). The same is true of the Ebenezers in the families of John of Roxbury (NEH&GR, v.110, pp.146ff; Americana, v.21, pp.456ff; Scott, pp.10, 16,25,51), of Benjamin of Cambridge and Rowley (Scott, pp.325-341), and of Joseph of Rowley (Scott, p.343).

It therefore would appear that Ebenezer (36) was of a different Scott family in the vicinity of Boston whose children had not been as carefully recorded, since no record of his connection is found. There seems to be only one such, the family descended from Benjamin Scott of Braintree. The member of this family who was of the right age to have been the father of Ebenezer (36) was Ebenezer Scott of Milton who married Sarah Williams of Dorchester on 16 Apr 1741. Their recorded children were Mary, b. Milton 24 Dec 1748 (VR) and Catherine, bp 19 Nov 1749 (Milton,p.179). Since they married in 1741 they probably had children earlier than 1748 who are not recorded, and it is highly probable that they would have named their first son Ebenezer. A son Ebenezer b.c. 1742 could have married Margaret Cole in

Brookline in 1761, and this seems to be exactly what happened.

37. The ancestry of Margaret Cole has not been identified. She is called "Mrs." in the vital records----but see under "Titles" in Notes of General Application. No record has been found of a Cole who married a girl named Margaret and who d.c. 1751-61, nor has any record been located of a Margaret Cole.

38. It is not certain who were the parents of the Jacob Thayer who married Lydia Farrar (39) and was the father of Rachel (19). He might have been Jacob, the son of Timothy, b. Weymouth 1 Mar 1733, or Jacob, the son of Ebenezer, b. Braintree 7 Jul 1730. Both would have been of the right age to marry in 1760 Lydia Farrar who was b. 1737. All other Jacob Thayers seem to be accounted for (E. Thayer; B. Thayer).

Timothy's son Jacob, though b. Weymouth, is not again recorded there. He probably moved away. He is not traced further in the family Memorial. Jacob, the father of Rachel, does not appear in Boston before his marriage. He apparently had come from elsewhere. It could well be that he came from Weymouth to Boston. The known ancestry of Jacob, s. of Timothy, is traced in E. Thayer, p.1534; B. Thayer, pp.184, 587-9; and Pillsbury, pp.443-8. Note that Timothy was the fourth child of Samuel and Susanna, not of Samuel and Mary, as stated in B. Thayer at p. 589.

Likewise Jacob, the son of Ebenezer, does not appear in Braintree records again and is not traced in the genealogy of the family beyond his birth. He could have moved to Boston. His ancestry is clear (B. Thayer, pp.184-5, 211; E. Thayer, pp.136-8; Ravenscroft, pp.1,2,117,121,125-6 and related pages for collateral branches; Vinton, p.364 and related pages).

It should be noted that Boston VR show the marriage 5 Sep 1751 of a Jacob Thayer to Mary Moore, undoubtedly the daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth Moore, b. Boston 12 Feb 1722. Mary d.c. 1759 as on 14 Dec 1759 "Jacob Thayer of Boston, housewright", was appointed guardian of Jacob and Mary Thayer, both under 14 years of age, children of Mary, deceased (Suffolk Probate #12178-9). As there is no evidence that there were two Jacob Thayers in Boston at this period the marriage to Lydia Farrar on 11 May 1760 was apparently a second marriage of the Jacob who had married Mary Moore in 1751. This would mean that if he were Jacob, the son of Timothy, he would have been marrying at 18 a woman 11 years older than he, which seems less probable than would be the case if Jacob, the son of Ebenezer, were the one. He would have been 21 and his wife 29 at the time of the marriage. Note further that the wife of Ebenezer was named Rachel, as was Jacob's daughter who married Ebenezer Scott, which lends plausibility to Jacob being the son of Ebenezer. However, the evidence is not sufficient to draw any firm conclusion. Accordingly, the ancestry of both Jacobs is set forth on the following pages, as far as known.

Ancestry of Jacob Thayer, Son of Timothy
Born Weymouth 1 Mar 1733

SIXTH GENERATION			EIGHTH GENERATION		
	Braintree 31 Dec 1701		bp Thornbury,Glouc9May1629		
A76	Timothy Thayer	A304	SHADRACH THAYER*	A306	WILLIAM SCANT*
			Braintree 19 Oct 1678		Sep 1684
m	1725	m	c. 1660-1	m	Braintree 29 Mar 1654
			Weymouth(?)c.1643-4		Boston 11 May 1634
A77	Experience	A305	Deliverance Priest	A307	Sarah Brown
			Braintree 17 Jan 1723		Braintree 20 Oct 1692

SEVENTH GENERATION			NINTH GENERATION		
	Braintree 7 Sep 1667		bpThornbury,Glouc,16Aug1596		
A152	Samuel Thayer	A608	THOMAS THAYER*	A612	
	Braintree 2 Apr 1706	(B608)	Braintree 2 Jun 1665		
m	Braintree 17 Jan 1694/5	m	Thornbury,Glouc 13 Apr 1618	m	
	Braintree 30 Jan 1664/5		Thornbury,Glouc(?) c.1598		
A153	Susannah Scant	A609	MARGERY WHEELER	A 613	
		(B609)	Braintree 13 Feb 1672		
A154		A610	JAMES PRIEST*	A614	WILLIAM BROWN*
			1675-6		
m		m	bef 1644	m	
A155		A611	Elizabeth ____	A615	THOMASINE ____
			bet 24 May-1 Jun 1676		

A304. Shadrach Thayer had m. (1) Braintree 11 Mar 1654/5 Mary Barrett, b.c. 1632, d. Braintree 2 Apr 1657. They settled in Braintree. He had come with his father c. 1639 from England. (B. Thayer, pp.184,587)

A306. William Scant is considered to be the immigrant ancestor. His marriage is the first record of him. (An Heads)

A608. Thomas Thayer came from England c. 1639 with his wife Margery and a number of children including Shadrach (A304) and Thomas (B304---see below), and was in Boston bef 1639. He settled at Braintree where he was a shoemaker. He m. Margery, dau Abell Wheeler of Thornbury, Glouc, and his wife Jane Shepard. Thomas was s. Richard Thayer of Thornbury, who prob m. c. 1587, and who had children as late as 1627/8. Richard was bp Thornbury 2 Aug 1562, s. John and Mary, who had m. c. 1555. John was prob b. Thornbury c. 1532 and was bur there 12 Oct 1584. Mary was bur there 20 Apr 1611. She had m. (2) bef 1599 one Cooke. (Pillsbury, pp.443-8; L. Thayer, pp.1-5; B. Thayer, p.184; An Heads; Pope, p.450)

A610. James Priest had an allotment of land in Dorchester 1637 (Ravenscroft, p.142). He was freeman 1643, rem to Weymouth. (Pope, p.374)

A614. William Brown and his wife Thomasine, servants of Governor Winthrop, were admitted to the Church in Boston 1633 (Pope, p.75; GDNE,v.1, p.274).

Ancestry of Jacob Thayer, Son of Ebenezer
Born Braintree 7 Jul 1730

SIXTH GENERATION

Braintree 3 May 1692
B76 Ebenezer Thayer*
Braintree 2 Nov 1777
m Braintree 12 Nov 1719
Braintree 15 Oct 1701
B77 Rachel Wales
1754

SEVENTH GENERATION

Braintree 15 Sep 1665
B152 Ebenezer Thayer
Braintree 11 Jan 1720
m 2 Aug 1688
Braintree 25 Dec 1670
B153 Ruth Neale

bef 1650
B154 Nathaniel Wales*
23 Mar 1718
m bef 1676
20 Sep 1661
B155 Joanna Faxon
11 May 1704

EIGHTH GENERATION

bp Thornbury,Glouc15Sep1622
B304 THOMAS THAYER*
Braintree 9 Aug 1693
m c. 1645
Eng c. 1625
B305 HANNAH (ANNA)
Braintree 7 Feb 1697/8

Eng 1617
B306 HENRY NEALE*
Braintree 16 Oct 1688
m Braintree 14 Feb 1655/6
prob Eng
B307 HANNAH PRAY*
Braintree aft 1688

Eng
B308 NATHANIEL WALES*
Boston 20 May 1662
m bef 1650
B309 Isabel ___*
Boston 18 Dec 1661

Eng c. 1628
B310 THOMAS FAXON*
Braintree 25 May 1662
m 2 (11) Apr 1653
bp Thornbury,Glouc27Mar1633/4
B311 DEBORAH THAYER*
Braintree 31 May 1662

NINTH GENERATION

(A608)bpThornbury,Glouc,16Aug1596
B608 THOMAS THAYER*
Braintree 2 Jun 1665
m Thornbury,Glouc,13Apr1618
(A609)Thornbury,Glouc,c.1598
B609 MARGERY WHEELER
Braintree 13 Feb 1672

B610
m
B611

B612
m
B613

Eng 1595
B614 QUINTON PRAY*
Braintree 17 Jun 1667
m Eng
B615 Joan

Eng
B616 NATHANIEL WALES*
Boston 4 Dec 1661
m prob Eng
Eng
B617 SUSANNA GRENAWAY*
bef 1719

B618
m
B619

B620 THOMAS FAXON*
Braintree 23 Nov 1680
m
B621

bpThornbury,Glouc,5Apr1601
B622 RICHARD THAYER*
St.Michaels,Barbadoes 1660
m Thornbury,Glouc,5Apr1624
Thornbury,Glouc.
B623 Dorothy Mortimore*
bur Thornbury,Glouc17Jan1640/1

B76. Ebenezer Thayer was a Captain (Ravenscroft, p. 125). He m. (2) 18 Oct 1763 Sarah (Mills) Neal, wid Joseph Neale, dau Captain John Mills. Sarah d. Randolph 20 Nov 1800, ae 102. (Vinton, p. 364; B. Thayer, p.211)

B154. Nathaniel Wales settled in Braintree c. 1675. He was Ruling Elder and Deacon. (Vinton, p.312)

B304. Thomas Thayer came in 1639 with his father from England (B. Thayer, p.184).

B306. See note 577 for Henry Neale.

B307. See note 577 for Hannah Pray.

B308. Nathaniel Wales was a ship's carpenter. He was here by 1649 as he had a child born here then. (Ravenscroft, p. 234) He prob came with his parents in the James 1635 (GDNE,v.4,p.391).

B309. Two authorities consulted do not show the name of the wife of Nathaniel Wales junior (B308) (GDNE,v.4,p.391; Ravenscroft,p.234). But Pope states that Susanna Grenaway, dau John, m. Nathaniel Wales. (Pope,p. 200) The papers concerning the administration of the estate of Nathaniel Wales senior (B616) show that his wife was Susanna and that she did not die until shortly before 1719 (NEH&GR, v.11,p.37; v.32,p.321). The vital records of Boston show "Isabel wife of Nathaniel Wales" died 18 Dec 1661. It seems clear that Isabel was the wife of Nathaniel junior, although some authorities give her to Nathaniel senior (see GDNE,v.4,p.391; Ravenscroft, p.233).

B310. Thomas Faxon married here 1653. This is the earliest record of him (Vinton, p.311).

B311. Deborah Thayer came 1641 with her father (Ravenscroft,p.2).

B608. See note A608.

B614. See note 577 for Quinton Pray and his wife Joan.

B616. Nathaniel Wales was a shipwright and weaver of Dorchester (GDNE, v.4,p.391;NEH&GR, v.32,p.321). He was freeman 1637 (Ravenscroft, p. 233). He came in the James 1635 with his wife Susanna (GDNE, v.4, p.391).

B617. Susanna Grenaway was dau of JOHN GRENAWAY (B1234, 2314) and his wife MARY (B1235, 2315). See note 578 for John and Mary. See note B309 for confusion as to the name of the wife of Nathaniel Wales.

B620. Thomas Faxon m. (2) Braintree 5 Sep 1670 Sarah (Mullins) Garnett Savill, wid William Savill, b.c. 1621, d. 1697 (Ravenscroft, p.196). He was freeman 1657, Representative of Braintree 1669 (Vinton, p. 311).

B622. Richard Thayer m. (2) Boston 15 Jul 1646 Jane Parker, wid John, prob b. Eng, and (3) Katherine who d. 1686 in St. Michaels, Barbadoes. He was a cordwainer and farmer. He came to Boston 1641, moved to Braintree, but returned to Boston 1646, decided to return to England but died in Barbadoes. (Ravenscroft, pp.1-2)

B623. Dorothy Mortimer was dau William (Ravenscroft, p.1).

40. Thomas and Hannah Swan had at Marblehead: Hannah, bp 14 May 1727; Rachel, bp 15 Jun 1729; Hannah, bp 23 Aug 1730; Sarah, bp 13 May 1733; Thomas, bp 8 Sep 1734; Mary,bp 9 May 1736; Thomas, bp 13 May 1739; Hannah, bp 29 May 1742, m. Marblehead 22 Mar 1761 John Boden; Sarah, bp 16 Jun 1745, m. Marblehead 30 Jan 1772 Josiah Lea; Robert, bp 10 Jan 1747/8, m. Salem 21 Jun 1770 Elizabeth Symonds; and Joseph (20). (VR)

42. James Symonds was a cooper. (Perley, v.1, pp.392-3)

46. Benjamin Elliot was a captain. (Swan)

48. The family of Moses and Deborah Thomas appears in the Thomas Genealogy under number 80. Moses served in the Revolutionary War (Mass SS Rev, v.15, p.605).

52. Nathaniel Barrows and Hannah had: Lois, b. 28 May 1767; Eunice, b. 13 Oct 1769, d. 22 Aug 1791; Abisha, b. 3 Jan 1772; Nathaniel, b. 24 Mar 1774; Abigail, b. 31 Jul 1776; Josiah (26); Asa, b. 25 Feb 1781; Freeman, b. 22 Mar 1783; Nelson, b. 23 Sep 1786; and Stillman, b. 3 Sep 1789. Asa m. Sarah Cobb and had William Orville, b. 16 Jun 1805, who m. Midd. 18 Feb 1826 Amanda Norton Wood, b. 3 Jun 1805, dau Noah and Nancy (Norton) Wood. William d. 19 Dec 1886, Amanda d. 25 Jun 1866. William and Amanda had: Levi Marshall, b. 13 May 1828, d. 19 Oct 1828; Nancy N., b. 26 Dec 1829, d. 4 Dec 1866; Deborah Shaw, b. Midd. 26 Feb 1832, m. Midd. 1 Jun 1850 Josiah B. Thomas (#497 in the Thomas Genealogy; #III,A in the Register of Descendants);Rozilla Amanda, b. 23 Jun 1846, m. 23 Oct 1866 Charles N. Atwood, d. 22 Nov 1874. (SE Mass, p.612; Thomas)

53. A Hannah Jones of Midd. m. Jacob Booth there 17 Dec 1758 (M.D., v.19, p.48), but as Hannah (53) was not born until c. 1749 this was obviously an older woman. Still another Hannah Jones of Midd. m. Midd. 29 Oct 1765 Edward Washburn (M.D., v.25, p.87).

56. Reuben and Betsey Howes had: Benjamin (28); Reuben, b. 13 Aug 1793, m. (1) Mary G. Hinckley, (2) 1 Dec 1831 Hannah Marston; Lydia, b. 24 Oct 1796, m. ____ Crowell; Betsey, b. 9 Sep 1798, m. (1) Elisha Howes, (2) Joseph Huckins; Rebecca, b. 26 Oct 1800, m. Joseph Huckins; Susanna, b. 27 Oct 1802, m. Thomas Smith; John, b. 12 Oct 1804, d. 1807; Olive, b. 9 Jun 1807, m. John Taylor Davis; Reliance, b. 1 Apr 1809, m. Lot Gorham; Mary Burr, b. 26 Feb 1811, m. Albert Esterbrooks; Emily, b. 25 Jun 1813, m. Dr. Faucett; Hitty Stone, b. 13 Jun 1815, m. (1) ____ Wallace, (2) Freeman Hinckley. (Howes, p.70)

62. Peter and Mary Norris are said to have been the parents of Polly (31), b. Aug 1786 (Hellerman). Town records indicate Peter and Mary were the only Norris family in Barnstable having children 1780-90, so the ancestry seems clearly correct. However, the only recorded births of their children were Peter, b. 10 Aug 1776, Thomas 1 Oct 1781, Ellis 30 Aug 1786 and John 6 Jul 1791. The gaps suggest that only sons were recorded. Polly may have been a twin with Ellis, or the year of her birth may be in error.

Trayser refers to "Captains Norris---John, Peter, Robert and Bradford" as being among Hyannis families (Trayser, p.412). This may have been Peter (62) or his son Peter.

64. For the family of Benjamin Teel see Teel Genealogy, number 4.

66. James Tufts was a brickmaker. (Wyman, p.959)

68. Lieutenant Joseph Adams was selectman of Cambridge for five years. He married (2) 26 Jun 1718 Rachel Allen who d. 1 Aug 1775, ae 85. (Bos Eas Mass, p.448)

70. Thomas Hall was a deacon. He was a weaver by trade. (Wyman, p.457)

72. Ebenezer Scott is mentioned as being a member of the Scott family of Milton founded by Benjamin Scott, although the parents of Ebenezer are not identified (Milton, p.179).

73. The vital records state that Sarah Williams was of Dorchester at the time of her marriage there on 16 Apr 1741. The only Sarah whose birth is recorded in Dorchester in this period is Sarah, dau Preserved and Mary (Maxfield) Williams, b. 22 Aug 1731, clearly too young to have m. bef 1746 at the earliest.

One genealogy of the family (Williams, p.154) says that Professor Edward H. Williams jr. thought that Sarah Williams, dau Joseph of Roxbury, "may have married Ebenezer Scott of Milton". That Sarah was b. 27 Sep 1714, dau Joseph and Abigail (Davis) Williams, who m. 22 May 1706. Joseph was b. 24 Feb 1682 and Abigail was b. 13 Feb 1687. He d. 17 Aug 1720 and she d. 23 Dec 1771 aft m. (2) 2 Jan 1733 Edward Ruggles. Joseph was s. Stephen, b. Roxbury 8 Nov 1640, m. 1666 Sarah, dau Joseph and Mary Wise. Stephen d. 15 May 1720, his wid d. 1728. Stephen was s. Robert, b. Eng c. 1609, and his wife Elizabeth, b. Eng c. 1610. They came from Norwich, Norf., in the Rose in 1637. Elizabeth d. 27 Jul 1674, and he, at age 68, in Nov 1675 m. (2) Hingham Margaret Fering, wid John. Margaret d. Roxbury 22 Dec 1690, and he d. there 1 Sep 1693.

Abigail Davis who m. Joseph Williams was dau John and Mary (Devotion) Davis, bp Roxbury 19 Feb 1687/8. John was a blacksmith of Roxbury. Mary d. 12 Jan 1684, John d. 16 Mar 1705. John was b. 1 Oct 1643, s. William Davis. William had m. here bef 1643 Elizabeth. She d. 4 May 1658 and he m. (2) 21 Oct 1658 Alice Thorp, who d. 1667. William d. 9 Dec 1683, ae 66. Mary Devotion was bp Boston 25 Feb 1648/9, dau Edward and Mary. Edward joined the church in Brookline 1645 but was then single.

Joseph Wise, whose dau Sarah m. Stephen Williams, was servant of George Alcock and named in the latter's will of 1640. Joseph m. 3 Dec 1641 Mary Thompson (perhaps dau of William of Braintree) and had Sarah, bp 26 Dec 1647.

(VR; Williams,pp.26,31,42,149,152-4; GDNE,v.2,pp.19,23,42;v.4,p.614)

However, although Sarah, the dau of Joseph Williams of Roxbury, may have m. Ebenezer Scott, it is at least equally possible that Sarah Williams (73) was a different girl. Ebenezer Scott (72) was the son of one of three brothers b. bet. 1700 and 1706 (see notes 144 and 288) and who would hardly have married until c. 1717-1723 at the earliest. Ebenezer was therefore prob b.c. 1720 and more likely would have married a girl b. 1722-1723 than one born 1714. A Sarah Williams of Boston, dau Robert and Sarah, was b. 28 Feb 1722 (VR) or 13 Jan 1723 according to the family bible. She could very well have been of Dorchester 1741 and there m. Ebenezer Scott.

Robert Williams had m. Sarah Peirse 27 Nov 1713. He was b. Boston 16 Oct 1691, s. Robert and Margery, who had m. bef 1673. Robert senior is said to have been "the grave digger, bell-ringer, etc." and to have died 25 Aug 1695. Sarah Peirse was dau Moses and Mary Peirse and was b. 19 Jun 1680. Moses was bp Boston 15 Sep 1661, s. William and Hester Peirce, who had m. bef 1656. (VR;GDNE,v.4,p.566;NEH&GR,v.62,p.66)

But it must be noted that in addition to the daughters of (1) Joseph and Abigail and of (2) Robert and Sarah, Boston VR show the following individuals named Sarah Williams who are not otherwise accounted for: (3) dau Joseph and Sarah, b. 20 Jun 1715; (4) dau John and Rebecca, b. 31 Jan 1717; and (5) dau Joshua and Anne, b. 1 Jan 1719. Furthermore, in addition to (1) the Sarah Williams who m. Dorchester 16 Apr 1741 Ebenezer Scott there was (2) a Sarah Williams who m. Boston 18 Aug 1737 Samuel Gray, (3) a Sarah Williams who m. (int.) Boston 9 Aug 1739 Richard Phillips, and (4) a Sarah Williams who m. Boston 17 Jun 1742 Atkins Marshall (VR). Under these circumstances it is impossible to tell which Sarah Williams m. Ebenezer Scott.

79. Dorchester VR show the birth of "Millaha" Bradley, dau Nathan and Lidia; also the marriage of Peter Farrow to "Meletiah" Bradley. Boston VR show the birth of Lydia to Peter and "Malatiah" Farrow; also that "Militiah" Farrow m. (2) Boston 16 Apr 1743 Edward Stove. Presumably all quoted names refer to the same person as nothing similar appears elsewhere.

80. Thomas and Rachael Swan had at Marblehead: Robert, b.c. Apr 1699, d. Marblehead 16 Sep 1747, m. Marblehead 3 May 1722 Sara Harris of Ipswich; and Thomas (40). (VR)

81. Rachel Hunt may have been a sister (possibly a daughter) of Captain Lewis Hunt who m. Salem 27 Nov 1684 Mary Lake. Mary d. 27 Mar 1695. (VR) Capt. Lewis Hunt m. (2) 30 Nov 1696 Elizabeth Palfrey. He d. 1717. (Perley, v.3,p.182) He was a sea-captain (Hunt,p.248). On the other hand, Rachel may have been a daughter or a sister of Edward Hunt of Amesbury who d. 23 Dec 1727. Edward m. Ann Weed prob bef 1685 (Hunt, p.11). There seem to have been no other Hunts in this part of Massachusetts.

82. It would seem that Isaac Follett was undoubtedly the father of Hannah (41). The Follett family of Essex County was that of Robert of Salem. Robert had five sons: Robert, b. 1659, d. bef 1687, apparently unm (Follett, p.19); John who moved to Attleboro, whose children seem well identified, but who had no daughter Hannah (N.Y.G.&B.R., v.72,p.191); Abraham who also moved to Attleboro and also had no Hannah (see RIVR, v.9, p.504); Benjamin who moved to Windham, Conn., and there had a dau Hannah b. 1716, too young to have m. 1726 (Follett, p.20); and Isaac. Only Isaac and Benjamin were left in Salem after 1700, and only Isaac after 1709 (Follett,pp.16-19). Isaac, the only one remaining in Essex County, continued to live in Salem after marrying, at least until 1716, when he was fined for neglecting public worship (Perley, v.3, p.417). He had at least one child baptised in Salem, on 17 Oct 1703, John according to the VR, Isaac according to Perley (v.2,p.385), and seems to be the only one of the sons who might have had a dau Hannah who would be marrying in Marblehead in 1726. Isaac had a sister Hannah (Perley, v.2, p.385) as well as a wife Hannah, and it would be quite natural to find him with a daughter of that name. He seems clearly to have been the father of Hannah (41).

83. Hannah Starr had a twin sister, Sara (Perley, v.2, p.405).

84. John Symonds was a husbandman and joiner. His first wife was Sarah Waters. (Perley, v.1,pp.392-3)

94. Peter Groves m. (1) 26 Jan 1702/3 Hannah Winter, who d. 20 Nov 1707, (2) 1708 Abigail ____, who d.c. 1717-18, (3) 7 Jan 1718/19 widow Hannah (Woodbury) Stone, and (4) 8 Oct 1747 widow Mary Maxfield or Maxwell. He was a sea-captain. (Groves, p.8)

96. The family of Henry and Ruth Thomas appears in the Thomas Genealogy, number 16.

98. The father of Deborah Shaw (49) was George Shaw according to the family record (Thomas). Note that Horatio Nelson Thomas (12) named one of his sons George Shaw Thomas (see #III,C in the Register of Descendants). The only George discovered who could have been Deborah's father is George of Eastham. This George had ties in Middleboro. He had an uncle, Jonathan Shaw, who, with his family, was living in Middleboro (SE Mass, p.696); also George's father had property interests in Middleboro as early as 1696 (Weston, p.626).

The children of George whose birth records have been located are the following, born in Eastham: Elkenah, b. 21 Nov 1724; John, b. 16 Sep 1727; James, b. 12 Oct 1728; and Mary, b. 7 Jun 1731 (MD, v.16, p.197). The family record says Deborah was born c. 1729 (Thomas). George's wife was Mercy Rich (MD, v.28,p.113) and the ancestries of George and Mercy are clear (GDNE,v.4, p.624; SE Mass, p.696; Townroe, p.18).

Elkenah Shaw of Middleboro m. Plymouth 11 Apr 1745 Johannah King of Plymouth (MD,v.17,p.5); Mary Shaw jr. of Middleboro m. Midd. 20 Feb 1746 Eleazer Thomas (MD,v.16,p.109); James Shaw of Middleboro m. Midd. 12 Oct 1749 Lois Thomas (MD,v.18,p.82); and a George Shaw jr. of Middleboro, undoubtedly another son of George (98), married Midd. 26 Jul 1750 Marcy Thomas (MD,v.18, p.83). These were not descendants of Jonathan, the uncle of George Shaw. Jonathan had a wife Mary, which would account for Mary sr., but no child Elkenah, George or Mary (SE Mass, p.696). His son James m. Rochester 14 Apr 1719 Faith Doty (Plympton VR), but no children of his are found in Middleboro, Plympton or Carver records. Jonathan's son Jonathan had a daughter Mary, but she m. Plympton 25 Oct 1733 Nathaniel Morton (VR); and he had no son James, Elkenah or George (SE Mass, p.696). Jonathan's third and last son Samuel had children including a James b. 1746, but no George, Elkenah or Mary (Plympton VR). The Elkenah, Mary, James and George of Middleboro who m. 1745-50 were therefore not descendants of Jonathan. It would seem clear that the family of George of Eastham had moved to Middleboro by 1745.

101. That John Smith married a Deborah Barden is shown by the records (Bailey, v.2,p.72;Mid Ch,p.90). The only Deborah discovered who could have been his wife was the daughter of John and Mary (Barden,p.38; Tingley,p.35).

102. Joseph Bates m. (1) Midd. 16 Apr 1716 Joanna Tinkham of Midd. She d. 28 Jun 1738, ae 42. (VR; Mid Ch,p.85)

104. Benjamin Barrows m. (2) 8 Jun 1757 Hannah, dau Barnabus and Lydia (Shurtleff) Atwood. (Virkus,v.5,p.321;Maine H&GR,v.7,pp.136ff)

Benjamin and Lois had: Nathaniel (52); Isaac, m. Mehitable ____; and Asa. Benjamin and Hannah had: Ephraim, b. 1762, m. Charlotte Churchill; Benjamin, m. Polly Tubbs; Barnebus, m. 27 Jun 1793 Martha Tool; Daniel; Hannah, m. William Bumpas; and Lois. The family of Benjamin and Hannah lived in Hebron, Maine. (Tilson, p.386)

106. The family record shows Hannah Jones (53) was b. Midd. c. 1749 (Thomas) and her marriage record of 1766 shows she was of Middleboro at that time. She was clearly of a Middleboro family. The only mention in the VR or the church records of a preceding generation of Jones in Middleboro is the marriage of Josiah Jones to Naomi Peirce jr. in Midd. 22 Apr 1747, both parties being stated to be of Middleboro. Here would seem to be the parents of Hannah. It is to be noted that Hannah named her son Josiah (26), which was not a Barrows family name but would be her father's name on this assumption. Josiah and Naomi also would seem to have been the parents of Naomi Jones who married Simeon Vaughan in Midd. 14 Aug 1766, both being of Midd., although her birth too is not found in records of the town. (VR in MD,v.25,p. 107;v.18,p.81;v.16,p.137). Josiah Jones was a colonial soldier who died in military service (Peirce,p.46).

While a John Jones was a proprietor of Middleboro 1679-98, he does not appear to have had any family there (Weston,pp.564,616,621;Mid Ch;VR). He was prob the John who was the son of Ralph (424) b. 14 Aug 1659 (GDNE, v.2,p.564). But Matthew Jones of Barnstable, another son of Ralph, had a son Josiah (Otis,v.2,p.107). As no other Josiah is mentioned anywhere, this would seem to be the Josiah who was later of Middleboro.

109. Hannah Shaw had a twin brother, Benjamin. (GDNE,v.4,p.63)

112. Benjamin and Betty Howes had: Reuben (56); Tamson, b. 8 Dec 1769; Elizabeth, b. 18 Jun 1773. (Howes,p.36)

122. John Blush was the oldest of six children of Reuben, all baptised 20 Dec 1730. Their births are not on Barnstable records. (Otis,v.1,p.92)

SEVENTH GENERATION

128. For notes on William Teel and his family see "The First Teels in America" and Teel Genealogy, number 1.

130. Obadiah Jenkins was of Malden. He became freeman 1690. (GDNE, v.2,p.542)

132. James Tufts moved to Boston from Salem 12 May 1704, bringing his family with him, and again moved to Charlestown in 1708/9. His wife Ruth was admitted to the church in Cambridge 4 Nov 1705. She d. of small pox. (Wyman,p.959)

134. Jonathan Hall was of Medford. (Wyman,p.456)

137. Margaret Eames m. (2) Cambridge 27 Dec 1705 Lieutenant Daniel Dean of Concord (Bos Eas Mass,p.448), s. Joseph and Elizabeth (Fuller) Deane (or Dane). (Henry Adams, p.55)

138. William Cutter was a farmer and housewright. He also dealt in real estate and owned a mill. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1877)

139. Rebecca Cutter m. (2) 3 Jun 1724 John Whitmore Sr. (Cutter,p.25)

140. Thomas Hall m. (2) Abigail Palfrey and (3) 16 Apr 1747 Elizabeth Davis. (Wyman, p.457)

142. The only Patience Allen discovered was the dau of Joseph and Anna of Weston (Bond,p.6). The rather unusual name (Patience) and the proximity of Weston and Cambridge make it highly probable that this Patience married Thomas Hall.

144. Since Ebenezer Scott (72) was descended from Benjamin of Milton (see note 72) he must have been the son of one of the sons of Benjamin. Benjamin had three sons: Benjamin, John and Peter (see note 288). No record has been discovered, however, of whom, where or when Benjamin, John and Peter may have married.

158. Nathan Bradley m. (1) Dorchester 2 Jan 1695/6 Ruth Hause who d. Dorchester 25 Mar 1701. Nathan was found 13 Dec 1750 "in water dead and yet floating, supposed to have fallen out of his canoe the same day". (VR)

159. As the marriage of Lidia Harden was in Boston (VR) and as Richard Harden who was resident of Boston 1671 (An Heads) is the only one of the name found in Boston, he undoubtedly was her father. Who Lidia's mother was is not clear, but quite probably she was Hannah Long. The Boston VR show "Hanna Harden, dau of Joseph and Mary Long dyed Janry 7 1690". A Joseph, s. Philip and Anne Long, was b. Boston 16 Aug 1652 but he d. there 28 Aug 1652. Perhaps Philip and Anne had another Joseph later.

166. Robert Starr m. (1) 24 Nov 1650 Susanna Hollingsworth, dau Richard and Susan, who d. 17 May 1665. Robert was a sea-captain. He was killed by the Indians. (GDNE,v.4,p.170; Perley,v.2,pp.53,405)

167. Mary Gardiner m. (1) Jeremiah Conckling of Long Island, (2) Robert Starr and (3) 8 Sep 1680 William Nick of Marblehead. (Perley,v.2,pp.53, 405).

168. James Symonds was a joiner. He resided in Salem many years but removed to Northfield where he died. His estate was inventoried at £482. (Perley, v.1, pp.392-3; Bos Eas Mass, p.1187)

170. Hon. John Foster was "an active, energetic, earnest citizen, frequently serving the town as moderator at town meetings, acting as magistrate under his commission as justice of the peace, representative to the General Court 1723,25,31,32,38 and 39." He was a blacksmith. He m. (2) 12 Jul 1692 Mary (Howes) Pomeroy, wid John Pomeroy. (Bos Eas Mass, p.721; Foster, p.697)

172. Thomas Cloutman (or Cloudman) is said to have come from the highlands of Aberdeen, Scotland. Tradition says he had a stalwart form and great strength, also a large Roman nose. He was a Quaker. (Bos Eas Mass, p.2071)

185. Mary Brown m. (1) Newbury 15 Dec 1675 Nathan Parker. (Hoyt, v.3, p.887)

186. Israel Porter was one of the first taxpayers of what is now Danvers, where he was a member of the first church. In 1681 he was agent and trustee for Salem Village (Danvers), and in 1686, with other selectmen and trustees, purchased of the Indians all land lying west of Bass River within the town of Salem. In 1689 he was a petitioner for a new town to be formed out of Salem. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1010)

188. Nicholas La Groves was a Hugenot refugee who fled to the Isle of Jersey from France. He came from there to Salem bef 1668. In 1682 his name was on the list of French Protestant Exiles who were then naturalized by Royal Letters Patent. He was a sea-captain in the trade with the West Indies. In the next generation the prefix "La" was dropped from the name. (Groves, p.7)

192. The family record shows that Henry Thomas was the "son of William and grandson of William the immigrant from Wales". No names of their wives are given, nor any dates or places, nor any further facts. (Thomas) No other record showing Henry to have been the son of a William or the grandson of a William has been found. Henry was rather the son of the second David (VR; Mid Ch; Davis, p.355). The family record seems to be in error in assigning the name William rather than David to the father and grandfather of Henry, but it is correct in stating that they had the same name, and in the further fact that the immigrant ancestor came from Wales.

The family of David (192) appears in the Thomas Genealogy under number 2. Authorities differ regarding the parentage of the wife of his son William (#8 in the Genealogy). Some follow Pratt who says Samuel Pratt, s. Phineas and Mary (Priest) Pratt,and his wife Mary had Samuel b. 15 Nov 1670 and "probably also had three daughters whose Christian names are not certainly known to the compiler; but it is believed" that one of them was "Susanna Pratt who married William Thomas of Middleboro before 1711" (Pratt, p.58; Thomas Fam, p.8; Tinkham). No further evidence of such a daughter or of this relationship has been discovered. On the other hand, the later Bates genealogy definitively asserts (Bates, p.20) that Susanna Bates, daughter of Edward (204) and Elizabeth (205), married that William Thomas. There is no reason to doubt this, particularly as the Bates family of Weymouth to which she belonged had a number of ties with Middleboro and in particular with the family of David Thomas (see Bates, pp.20-22). Bates is therefore followed here. It is quite possible that Samuel Pratt did have a daughter who married a William Thomas of Middleboro before 1711, but that it was Sarah, not Susanna, for a Sarah Pratt married 1691 William Thomas (#6 in Thomas Genealogy) not William (#8 in that Genealogy). (VR)

194. Thomas Nelson was taken by his mother as an infant to Plymouth to escape the Indian war of 1675. He was perhaps the first white settler of that part of Middleboro called Lakeville. He became dissatisfied with the preacher at Middleboro and in 1717 moved to Assowampsett and joined the Swansea Baptist Church. He and his wife made the trip each week-end to the church 25 miles away. (SE Mass, pp.1546-7)

195. Hope Huckins was of Barnstable. Tradition has it that one night, while living in Lakeville far from any other white settler and while no men were around, she heard a noise in the cellar. She crept there in the dark and suddenly attacked an Indian so fiercely that he only escaped by tearing his garments. She is said to have lived 105 years 6 months 20 days. (SE Mass, pp.1546-7)

198. Thomas Rich removed in 1738 to Middle Haddam, Conn. (Townroe, p.18)

200. The vital records show John Smith and his wife Mary to have been the parents of John (100). (MD, v.14,pp.132-3;v.18,p.80) John (200) died 16 May 1727 "in 69th year" (VR), which would place his birth c. 1658.

A John was born Sep 1656 to John and Susanna (Hinckley) Smith of Barnstable (MD,v.12,p.154; GDNE,v.4,p.119), where they had married 1642 (Clemens, p.198). An error of two years would not be unusual for such records, and since no other John Smith is found in the vicinity in this period he seems clearly to have been John (200).

204. Edward Bates was a deacon of Weymouth (Bates, p.9). See note 192 for his daughter Susanna.

206. Joseph Blossom m. (1) Mary Pinchon. She d. 6 Apr 1706 and he m. (2) Mary ____. (Otis,v.1,p.77)

208. George Barrows m. (2) 25 Jun 1724 widow Anne Dunham, and (3) 20 Dec 1736 Hannah Jackson. George and Patience had: Moses, b. 14 Feb 1696/7, m. 4 Dec 1717 Mary Carver; George, b. 11 Mar 1698, m. (1) 23 Aug 1722 Desire Doty, and (2) 10 Jun 1745 Mary Ransom; Samuel, b. 1700, d. 1777, m. 21 Nov 1723 Susanna Tobey; Peleg, b. 1708, d. 24 May 1803, m. 26 Nov 1733 Hopestill Darling; Benjamin (104); James, d. 1750, m. (1) 3 Nov 1726 Tabitha Richards and (2) 29 Mar 1746 Mary Coffin; Patience, m. 19 Apr 1733 Joseph Waterman; Ruth, m. 19 Mar 1723/4 Seth Sampson; Keziah, m. 21 May 1728 Samuel Benson; Deborah, m. 11 Jan 1732 Caleb Benson; Sarah, m. 11 Nov 1742 Caleb Cushman. (Maine H&GR,v.7,pp.143-4, 202)

210. Ephraim Tilson m. (2) 31 Jul 1744 Deborah, wid Samuel Ransom. (Tilson, p.384)

217. Joanna (Parlor) Tinkham m. (2) 23 Dec 1720 Robert Mackfun of Middleboro. (Wood;MD,v.4,p.72)

218. Benoni Shaw was the child of the first wife of his father, Phebe Watson. (Americana, v.36,p.509) (See note 392)

222. Caleb Lumbert (222) and his wife Elizabeth (223), the parents of Elizabeth (111), were among the first settlers of Chatham (NEH&GR,v.7, p.82). Thomas Lombard (888) had a son Caleb who married (Lumbert,p.3;Pope, p.295;NEH&GR,v.12,pp.249ff;MD,v.16,p.124). The branches of the family descended from Thomas (888) have been rather fully traced (Lumbert; Early Lom, pp.25-7; Randall, pp.332-3) except that as to his son Caleb there is "no further record" (Randall, p.333); yet Caleb is mentioned in his father's will of 1662 (Truro, p.542) and he was then an inhabitant of Barnstable (Freeman, v.2,p.271). Thomas was born c. 1610 and d. Barnstable May 1662 (MD,v.16,p. 124;NEH&GR,v.98,p.84;Early Lom,p.24). His son Caleb seems to have been born aft 1644, but certainly well bef 1662 (Randall,p.333) and most prob c. 1645, as he would hardly have been mentioned as an "inhabitant" in 1662 (as he was ---Freeman,v.2,p.271) were he any younger. If born c. 1645 it seems very doubtful that he would be having children born as late as 1717, which was true of Caleb (222), the father of Elizabeth (see NEH&GR,v.7,p.82). Two authorities therefore suggest that Caleb (444), the son of Thomas, was prob the father of Caleb (222) who married Elizabeth Smale (Lumbert, pp.4-5;Small,v.1,p.115). This would seem to be correct. In any event it is clear that the family stems from Thomas (Otis,v.2,p.217). The surname has several spellings.

224. Amos and Rebecca Howes had: Hannah, b. 22 Nov 1737, m. 27 Nov 1764 Zacheus Hall; Amos, b. 3 Apr 1739, d. 12 Nov 1771; James, b. 15 Jul 1742, d. 22 Mar 1825, m. 1 Feb 1770 Mary Howes; Edmond, b. 10 Aug 1743, m. ____

Crosby; Amos, b. 25 Jun 1745, m. 4 Jan 1776 Sarah Blossom; Benjamin (112); John, b. 26 Jul 1750, m. 1773 Thankful Blossom; Rebecca, b. 18 Mar 1755, m. 8 Jan 1777 John Welts. (Howes,p.21)

226. John Sears was a deacon. (Hellerman,p.2)

228. Samuel Howes was known as Sam Doctor. He moved to Ashfield. (Howes,pp.26,207)

229. Mary Howes' ancestry has not been traced. Mary Howes, dau Ebenezer and Lydia (Joyce) Howes, m. Aron Crowell (Howes,pp.11-16). No other Mary has been located in this period.

240. Augustine Bearse was engaged in the whale fishery and owned try works. Augustine and Bethia had at Barnstable: Prince (120); Temperance, b. 17 Mar 1732/3, m. 7 Mar 1750 Lemuel Lewis; Mercy, b. 9 Mar 1734/5, m. 20 Feb 1752 Thomas Buck; Lydia, b. 25 Dec 1736; and Simeon, b. 27 Jun 1739. Augustine m. (2) 7 Sep 1744 Thankful, wid Nathaniel Bacon, and had at Barnstable: Sarah, bp 9 Mar 1745/6, m. 15 Nov 1764 Samuel Bearse; Levi, bp 25 Oct 1747. (Otis,v.1,p.56)

246. Ebenezer Goodspeed resided at Mistik, where he owned large real estate. On 30 Dec 1746, at the age of 91, he conveyed part of his lands to a son in consideration of a promise to maintain him for the next ten years. (Otis,v.1,p.399)

EIGHTH GENERATION

264. James Tufts had a child, James, by Elizabeth Wells, over which there was a court case in 1669. The selectmen's records of 27 Jun 1672 show the following: "Child of James Tufts and Eliz. Wells, to be kept by Susanna White." Elizabeth had come from England c. 1669, and after this affair married Thomas Bathrick 5 Apr 1673, and then died 3 Feb 1673/4. James Tufts entered the Narragansett campaign and was slain in the Battle of Bloody Brook 18 Sep 1675. (Wyman, pp.959,1010)

266. George Grimes "arrived from Nevis (apparently the British island in the Antilles) c. 16 mo. prior to 26 Aug 1674; living at Goodman Tufts, Mystic side." (Wyman, v.1,p.447)

268. John Hall was of Concord, Cambridge and Medford. (Wyman,p.457) In 1652 he took the oath of fidelity; also was granted by Cambridge twenty acres of land in Billerica. Prior to 1667 he lived several years in Concord, then back to Cambridge, but in 1675 he bought a farm in Medford to which he removed. He was constable and selectman in 1677, and again selectman in 1690. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1015)

270. Gershom Cutter was a farmer at Menotomy (Arlington), at the "Foot of the Rocks". He was admitted to the Cambridge Church 6 Aug 1721. In Dec 1675 he and his brother Ephraim served in the Rhode Island campaign against the Narragansetts. (Bos Eas Mass, pp.283,450)

272. John Adams was apprenticed in Cambridge until he came of age, when he joined his father in Braintree. In 1646 he moved to Concord. Early

in 1650 he went to England where his first child was born. He returned in 1651. (Henry Adams,pp.83-85) He then became a first settler of that part of Cambridge called Menotomy, now Arlington. He was a millwright, freeman 1666. Earlier works doubted that he was the son of Henry Adams of Braintree. (Bos Eas Mass,pp.447-8;Adams,pp.957-8) Later research definitely established the relationship. (Henry Adams, pp.65-6, 83-8)

274. Thomas Eames came from Stratford-on-Avon. He was a brickmaker and mason. He resided in Dedham in 1640, Medford 1652-59, Sudbury 1669, and Sherborn (the part now called Framingham) 1674-5. He m. (1) Margaret ____, (2) Mary Blanford. He was a soldier in the Pequot War in 1637. (Eames, pp.167-8)

275. Mary Blandford or Blanchard m. (1) 5 Oct 1652 Jonathan Paddlefoot or Padelford. (Cutter,p.959; GDNE,v.3,p.328) On 1 Feb 1675/6 the house of Thomas Eames was assaulted by the Indians and Mary and five children were killed. Four of her children, including Margaret (137), were captured, but later escaped or were released. Their large Framingham house, barn and stock of cattle were burned. (Cutter,p.50; Eames,pp.167-8; Bos Eas Mass, p.448)

276. Richard Cutter was a cooper of Cambridge. He was one of the first to build outside the settlement. His house was accordingly "furnished with flankers" for defence against the Indians. (Bos Eas Mass, p.283; Wyman, p.260)

278. John Rolfe was of Newbury and Cambridge. He came about 1670 from Nantucket Island. (Cutter,p.21; Bos Eas Mass, p.1877) One authority says he was grandson of Henry (Cutter, p.25), but it is more probable that he was the son of Henry (GDNE, v.3,p.571).

280. See note 268.

284. Walter Allen, of Newbury 1640, moved to Watertown 1652. He had a wife Rebecca in 1665. After 1673 he moved to Charlestown and there m. (2) 29 Nov 1678 Abigail Rogers. In Charlestown he was a "Haberdasher of hats". (Bond, p.6; Allen, p.1)

286. Savage says the father of Anna Brazier may have been Edward. (GDNE,v.1,p.33) This is an unusual name. Edward is said to have had at least two daughters, Abigail and Rebecca. Joseph and Anna (Brazier) Allen also had daughters named Abigail and Rebecca. (GDNE,v.1,pp.33,240) Though not conclusive these facts make it quite probable that Edward was the father of Anna.

Edward may have been the Edward who in 1621 was in England and married to Ann, dau Thomas and Joane Boylsonn of Bewdly, Worces. (NEH&GR,v.47,p.531) In that case Magdalen (287) would have been his second wife, and Ann rather than Magdalen would very possibly have been the mother of Anna (143).

288. Benjamin Scott was the first Scott of Milton. In 1711 an area known in the early days as "Scott's Woods", now known as the Blue Hills, was purchased by three citizens of Milton and was divided by the General Court between Milton and Braintree. It probably got its name from the family of Benjamin Scott which was living there "before its annexation to Milton and continuing in Milton through the whole of the (seventeenth) century". (Milton,p.179) Benjamin and Mary had: Benjamin, b. Braintree 18 Feb 1699/1700;

John, b. Milton 3 Nov 1702; Jemima, b. Milton 26 Oct 1703; and Peter, b. Milton 17 Aug 1706 (Scott,pp.323-4).

316. Nathan, or Nathaniel, Bradley is given by Savage as the founder of the family (GDNE,v.1,p.234). Pope says he was s. John who was of Dorchester 1641 (Pope,p.64). Savage, however, points out that John d. Jun 1642 and his will mentions only a wife and brother-in-law (GDNE,v.1,p.233). It would seem Nathan was not John's son.

334. Lyon Gardiner was of Saybrook, Conn., 1635. He prob lived on Long Island aft 1642. (GDNE,v.2,p.226)

336. John Symonds may have been in Virginia in 1635, but he was residing in Salem in 1636. He became freeman 1638. He was a carpenter and acquired considerable property. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1187) Some accounts say he was the son of Deputy Governor Samuel Symonds. He and his wife Mary were admitted to the church in Salem in 1638. (Felt,v.1,p.173) After her death he m. (2) Elizabeth ____. It is said he lived much of the time in England. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1007)

338. Thomas Browning came from Yarmouth, England. He settled at Salem bef 1637. He moved to Topsfield in 1661. (Browning, p.367)

340. John Foster, called "Corporal", was a farmer, but as he built a bridge for the town he may also have been a carpenter or stone mason. He was made freeman in 1682. (Bos Eas Mass,p.720) His wife Martha m. (2) Richard Adams. (Tingley, p.401)

368. Andrew Eliott was still in East Coker, Som., in 1668, but he came to New England shortly afterwards as he was admitted to the Beverly Church in 1670. He was "a man of goodly estate, both in property and social position," a cordwainer, the first regular town clerk (in 1690), an office he held until his death. He was Representative five years. He was on the witchcraft jury in 1692 which afterwards publicly recanted. A year or two after having sent certain of the accused to their death the entire jury including Andrew Eliott signed a statement which recited that they "were, for want of knowledge in ourselves and better information from others, prevailed with to take up with such evidence against the accused as, on further consideration and better information, we justly fear was insufficient for the touching the lives of any (Deut.xvii.6), whereby we fear we have been instrumental, with others, though ignorantly and unwittingly, to bring upon ourselves and this people of the Lord the guilt of innocent blood; which sin the Lord saith in Scripture he would not pardon (2 Kings xxiv.4),---that is, we suppose, in regard of his temporal judgments. We do therefore hereby signify to all in general, and to the surviving sufferers in special, our deep sense of, and sorrow for, our errors in acting on such evidence to the condemning of any person; and do hereby declare, that we justly fear that we were sadly deluded and mistaken,---for which we are much disquieted and distressed in our minds, and do therefore humbly beg forgiveness, first, of God, for Christ's sake, for this our error, and pray that God would not impute the guilt of it to ourselves nor others; and we also pray that we may be considered candidly and aright by the living sufferers, as being then under the power of a strong and general delusion, utterly unacquainted with, and not experienced in, matters of that nature. We do heartily ask forgiveness of you all, whom we have justly offended; and do declare, according to

our present minds, we would none of us do such things again, on such grounds, for the whole world."

In 1698 Andrew Eliott was called "Lieutenant". His first marriage was to Grace Woodier, 23 Apr 1649 in East Coker, Som., but she died 8 Feb 1652. He then married 2 Feb 1654 Mary Vivion. His first child, b.1651, was Andrew, his only son by Grace. William (184) came next, by Mary. (Bos Eas Mass, p.108; Hurd,v.1,p.690; Dawes-Gates,v.2,p.331; Upham, v.2,pp.474-5)

370. Francis Brown was of Newbury. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1058) He m. (2) 31 Dec 1679 Mary Morse, prob wid Joseph Morse. (Hoyt, v.3,p.887)

372. After a possible sojourn in Boston or Dorchester John Porter settled in Hingham in 1635, where he was appointed in 1640 by the General Court to appraise horses and cattle; in 1641 he was a constable, and one of those to fix the tax rate; in 1644 he was Deputy to the General Court. Later in 1644 he removed to Salem and settled in the Danvers area. He became one of the largest land owners in Salem Village (Danvers). In 1668 he was Deputy. With Mr. Endicott he built a saw mill. He is spoken of in colonial records as "of good repute for piety, integrity, and estate". (Bos Eas Mass,p.1009; Upham, v.1,p.137)

374. Major William Hathorne came with Winthrop. He settled first at Dorchester, but in 1636 removed to Salem. "No one in our annals fills a larger space. As soldier commanding important and difficult expeditions, as counsel in cases before the courts, as judge on the bench, and in innumerable other positions requiring talents and intelligence, he was constantly called to serve the public. He was distinguished as a public speaker, and is the only person, I believe, of that period, whose reputation as an orator has come down to us. He was an Assistant, that is, in the upper branch of the Legislature, seventeen years. He was Deputy twenty years. When the Deputies, who before sat with the Assistants, were separated into a distinct body, and the House of Representatives thus came into existence, in 1644, Hathorne was their first Speaker. He occupied the chair, with intermittent services on the floor from time to time, until raised to the other house." (Upham,v.1,p.99) Cutter describes him as "one of the most able, energetic, and widely influential men in New England in his day". He was the immigrant ancestor from whom Nathaniel Hawthorne descended. (Bos Eas Mass, p.38) Major William Hathorne's father and mother were William and Sara Hathorne of Binfield, Berks. (Bos Eas Mass, p.38) For another mention of William Hathorne see note on David Thomas of Middleboro.

378. Robert Sallows died by drowning. (GDNE,v.4,p.703)

384. For notes on David Thomas and his wife Joanna see "David Thomas of Middleboro" and the Thomas Genealogy under number 1.

386. Henry Wood and Ephraim Tinkham (864) were, according to tradition, the first settlers of Middleboro. From Plymouth Henry moved to Yarmouth, then in 1649 again to Plymouth; and in 1655 to Middleboro. One record gives his name as Henry Wood, alias Atwood. (Weston,pp.54,61-2)

390. One account asserts that Joseph Huckins, brother of John, was the father of Hope who married Thomas Nelson (SE Mass,pp.1546-7). However, three other accounts make her the daughter of John (Otis,v.2,p.65; GDNE,v.2, p.487; Virkus,v.3,pp.276,334). Note that Hope was the name of John's wife

and of his wife's mother. Hope who married Thomas Nelson was undoubtedly his daughter.

391. Hope Chipman Huckins m. (2) Barnstable 1 Mar 1682/3 Jonathan, s. Elder Henry Cobb (1924). They moved to Middleboro, then to Portland, Me. (Otis,v.1,p.158)

392. Jonathan Shaw was of Plymouth. He m. (2) Persis, wid Benjamin Pratt and dau Deacon John Dunham (1690). (GDNE,v.4,p.624) He was deacon of the Plympton Church in 1698. (Americana,v.36,pp.508ff)

394. Daniel Doane, the first physician of Eastham, m. (2) aft Jul 1682 Hepzibah, wid Daniel Crisp and dau Daniel and Mary Cole of Eastham, where Daniel Doane had gone from Plymouth with his father 1645. He was selectman five years, deacon many years. The birth of his dau Constance (197) is recorded as "Constant", a son. (Doane,p.26; Dawes-Gates,v.2,pp.304-7)

396. Richard Rich, a mariner, was at Dover Point, N.H., 5 Dec 1667, and prob m. there c. 1674, but he had been of Eastham 1665 and was there again later. (Townroe,p.18; Rich,p.8)

398. Samuel Knowles was a deacon. (Townroe,p.23)

400. John Smith was of Barnstable 1640. (GDNE,v.4,p.119)

404. William Barden came to America bound to Thomas Boardman to learn the trade of carpenter. Later he was bound to John Barker (810) to learn bricklaying. He went to Concord, Duxbury, Barnstable and about 1683 to Middleboro. (Barden,pp.36-7; Otis,v.1,p.66)

406. Thomas Parlow may have been the son of Symon Parler who was born in England in 1611 but went to Barbadoes in 1635. Thomas first appears in Beverly in 1675, but was in Middleboro by 1701. He was a soldier in King Philip's War. His wife (or daughter) Elizabeth married James Lewis after 1705. (Tingley,p.266)

408. Edward Bates came from the vicinity of Boston, Lincs. He joined the church in Boston 1633, being called "man servant to our brother Thomas Leverett," so he probably came with him in the Griffin in 1633. He was disarmed as a follower of Ann Hutchinson in 1637, but was made freeman in 1639. He was Deputy to the General Court 1639 and three more years. He was an elder of the Weymouth Church more than thirty years, to which place he removed about 1638. (Bates,pp.6-7)

410. John Shaw was a deacon. He was of Weymouth. (Bates,p.20; GDNE,v.4,p.64)

412. Peter Blossom was a farmer of West Barnstable. (Otis,v.1,p.77)

416. Robert and Ruth Barrows had: John,b.1667, d. 1720, m. (1) Sarah Briggs, and (2) 1714 Bethia King; Eliezer, b. 15 Sep 1669, d. Dec 1669; George (208); Samuel, b. 1672, d. Midd. 30 Dec 1755, m. (1) Mercy Coombs, d. 4 Mar 1718, ae 44, and (2) Joanna Smith; Mehitable, m. 20 Jun 1717 Adam Wright. Robert m. (2) Lydia, dau John Dunham, and by her had: Elisha, b. 17 Mar 1686, d.1689; Robert, b. 8 Nov 1689, d. Mansfield, Conn., 17 Aug 1779, m. Bethia

Ford; Thankful, b. 8 Dec 1692, m. 11 Feb 1713/14 Isaac King; Elisha, b. 6 Jun 1695, d. Rochester 1767, m. (1) Thankful ____, (2) Nellie ____; Thomas, b. 14 Feb 1697, d. Mansfield 1776, m. 1721 Esther Hall; Lydia, b. 19 Mar 1699, m. 11 Oct 1720 Thomas Branch. (Maine H&GR,v.7,p.199; Mid Ch,p.82; SE Mass, p.611)

417. Ruth Bonum was of Plymouth. (Barrows)

422. John Rickard was a deacon. (Tilson, p.384;VR)

424. Ralph Jones was able to bear arms in Plymouth 1643, was of Barnstable 1654. He was a farmer. He was a zealous Quaker, and the following story is told of him. It seems he had four cows and some calves seized by the constable to pay his ministerial tax. The minister killed one cow and sent parts to his daughter, then in child-bed. She ate a little and "fell into trouble" and asked her father to return the cows. He kept them, and she died forthwith. The minister claimed the Quakers had bewitched her. Later he killed another cow to eat himself, saying he would see if they could bewitch him. Before all was eaten he died. (Otis,v.2,p.106)

428. Isaac Peirce was called "Mr." Tradition says he had two thumbs on one hand. He was a soldier in the Narragansett campaign. (Peirce,pp.8, 10)

432. Ebenezer Tinkham was a deacon. (GDNE,v.4,p.306) He married Elizabeth Burrowes, not, as earlier accounts say, Elizabeth Liscomb. (MD, v.17,p.186) He and Elizabeth died the same day of small pox. (Tinkham,p.4)

434. See note 406.

438. John Waterman was of Marshfield. (GDNE,v.4,p.431)

440. Samuel Hammond was a founder and prominent member of the First Congregational Church in Rochester (SE Mass, pp.1175-6).

444. See note 222.

446. Edward Small was of Dover, N.H. Dover suffered severely during the Indian Wars following 1675, and by 1695 Edward was an inhabitant of Chatham. After his death his widow returned to Dover, N.H., her home town. (Small, v.1,pp.112-3)

448. Amos and Susanna Howes had: Mercy, b. Apr 1702, m. 12 Feb 1736 Aron Crowell; Elisha, b. May 1704, d. 21 Nov 1728; Amos (224); Lemuel, b. 1711, d. 18 Feb 1795, m. 20 Feb 1734/5; Stephen, m. 17 May 1739 Thankful Hall. (Howes,p.14)

454. John Crowell moved to Falmouth c. 1750. In 1733 he had a grant of land in Gorham, Me. (Crowe,p.21)

460. John Howes m. (1) 28 Nov 1689 Elizabeth Paddock, (2) Mary Matthews. (Howes,p.10)

480. Benjamin Bearse was one of the early settlers of Hyannis. He m. (2) Anna Nickerson. Benjamin and Sarah Bearse had at Barnstable: Martha,

b. 9 Nov 1702, m. 15 Oct 1730 Antipas Lewis; Augustine (240); Elizabeth, b. 3 May 1706; Joseph, b. 30 Oct 1708, d. 1751, m. 12 Oct 1749 Lydia Deane; Benjamin, b. 26 Mar 1710, d. 1753, m. Jane Godfrey, rem to Chatham; Jesse, b. 22 Oct 1711; Priscilla, b. 5 Jun 1713, m. 16 Oct 1735 Elnathan Lewis; David, b. 27 Mar 1716; Peter, b. 25 Oct 1718, m. 12 Nov 1741 Deborah Bacon; Samuel, b. 9 Dec 1720, d. 30 Oct 1751; Sarah, b. 5 Jul 1722, m. 17 Feb 1744 Ebenezer Nickerson of Yarmouth; Thankful, b. 4 Feb 1724, m. 6 Mar 1746 Shobael Nickerson; and Stephen. (Otis, v.1,pp.56-7)

484. Two of the name of William Downs are found in Massachusetts at the end of the seventeenth century who could have been William (484). William Downes (Downe or Downs), a merchant of Boston, m. Hannah Appleton, b. 9 Jan 1652, dau Samuel and Hannah (dau William Paine of Ipswich). William and Hannah had a son William b. Boston 2 Feb 1675/6 who could have m. bef 1701 Elizabeth Gorham. Samuel Appleton was b. Little Waldingfield, Eng, 1624 and came 1635 with his father Samuel and mother Judith (Everard). He was a Captain in King Philip's War and commanded the Massachusetts forces at the Narragansett fight. He was imprisoned in 1687 by Governor Andros for sedition. He d. 1695/6. (Downs, p.5; Appleton, p.16; VR)

There was also a John Downs (or Downes) who m. Dorothy bef 1657 and had among other children John b. 1664 and William b. Boston 23 Feb 1666/7 (VR). A John and a William appear briefly on Long Island 1687-97, John being mentioned there 1687, 1693 and 1697, and William in 1691. It has been suggested that these were either the two brothers or the father and the son William. Downs says: "I personally feel sure that William (of Long Island) is the son of John of Boston." As a John m. Boston 30 Aug 1696 (VR) he was very probably the son, and the John of Long Island the father. William does not appear again on Long Island or in Boston. (Downs, pp.5-7) He could easily have gone from Long Island to Bristol, R.I., where William (484) lived.

Finally it should be noted that a "William Downs" (intention reads "Downes") m. Boston 14 May 1713 Rebecca Peirson (VR). If this were either of the above it was more probably the younger William, b. 1675/6, who would have been 37, rather than the son of John, b. 1666/7, who would have been 46 at the time. However, it was very possibly a first marriage of still another William called "Colonel William Downe" of Boston, b. 1686 (Am. Ancestry, v.9,p.203) who seems to have been the "William Down" who m. Boston 4 Jul 1717 Sarah Danforth (VR).

No other William is found in New England at this period. In the light of the foregoing evidence it is thought most probable that William, the son of John and Dorothy Downs, went with his father to Long Island and shortly after 1691 moved on to Bristol, R.I., where he m. bet 1694-1700 Elizabeth Gorham. As Elizabeth m. again bef 1711 William must have died bet 1705-1710. The children born to William and Elizabeth were: Edward, b. 22 Jun 1701; William (242); Samuel, b. 2 Oct 1705. (VR)

485. Elizabeth Gorham and her husband William Downs lived in Bristol, R.I. (NEH&GR,v.34,p.136) She m. (2) Shobael Baxter, bef 1711, and rem to Yarmouth (MD,v.13,p.226). He died bet 1738-41 (MD,v.13,p.247). He was s. Thomas Baxter (972) and Temperance Gorham (973). (MD,v.12,p.219)

488. Joseph Blush was of Barnstable. (GDNE,v.1,p.200)

490. Joseph Bodfish (or Bootfish) was of Barnstable. He was a good shot, and it is said that the last wolf killed in Barnstable was shot by him. (GDNE, v.1,p.211; Otis,v.1,p.70)

494. John Stacy was of Salem 1690, Watertown 1696, Barnstable 1709, Ipswich 1719 and Gloucester 1722. (Goodspeed,v.1,p.116) He was an innholder and miller, later a millwright. (Bos Eas Mass, p.363)

NINTH GENERATION

528. Peter Tufts is believed to have come from southern Norfolk, Eng. He was an inhabitant of Charlestown on the Malden side prior to 1638. With his brother-in-law William Bridges he kept the Malden ferry during the years 1646 and 1647. He was a man of unusual thrift, owning property in Charlestown, Medford, Malden and Everett. (Wyman,p.959; Bos Eas Mass,pp.974-5)

529. Mary Pierce was dau of THOMAS PIERCE (1058), b. Eng 1583/4, d. 7 Oct 1666, and his wife ELIZABETH (1059), b. Eng c. 1595/6, d. aft 1667. Thomas Pierce was admitted freeman 6 May 1635. On 27 Sep 1642 he was appointed one of twenty-one commissioners "to see that salt peter hops were made by the farmers of the colony." He first settled in Charlestown, then removed to Woburn where he was a proprietor in 1643, and elected to town office. (Bos Eas Mass,p.1477)

534. George Blanchard m. (1) ____ Hills, (2) Mary ____. (Wyman,v.1, p.88) He was son of THOMAS BLANCHARD (1068) who d. 21 May 1654. Thomas came from London in the Jonathan 1639. He was of Braintree 1646-50, then Charlestown. He m. (1) ____, (2) Agnes Bent who d. on the Jonathan 1639, and (3) Mary ____. (Wyman,v.1,p.88)

537. The widow Mary Hall appears in Cambridge in 1653. Tradition says her husband came in 1630 in the ship with his brother John, and settled in Charlestown. Some say he was "Mr. Nathaniel Hall" to whom lands were granted in Dorchester in 1634. Mary joined the church in 1658, and in 1662 had lands granted to her by the town of Cambridge. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1015)

538. Percival Green was of Cambridge. (Bos Eas Mass,p.1015) He was freeman 1636, the entry being "Passevil". His death record is "Perceiveall". (GDNE,v.2,p.304)

539. Ellen Green m. (2) Thomas Fox. (GDNE,v.2,p.304)

540. For Richard Cutter and his wife Elizabeth Williams and their ancestries see numbers 276 and 277 and corresponding notes.

542. Thomas Hall was of Cambridge. (Bos Eas Mass,p.450) He m. (2) 24 Mar 1683 Martha (or Mary), wid Humphrey Bradshaw who had previously been wid William Russell. It has been said that he "is supposed to have come to Virginia in the Plain Joan 1635". (Hall,p.301)

544. Henry Adams was the son of John Adams, b. Barton St.David, Som., c.1555, bur 22 Mar 1603/4, and his wife Agnes, bur Barton St.David 15 Jan 1615/16, who were married 1576. John was the son of Henry Adams, b. Barton St.David c. 1531, d.c.1596, who m.c.1554. Henry was the son of John Adams, b.c.1500-5, and his wife Alice. (Henry Adams,pp.28-46)

Henry Adams (544) moved from Barton St.David (7 mi southeast from Glastonbury) to Kingweston bet 1614-22. He came to America in 1638 and settled in Wollaston, which became part of Braintree in 1640. (Henry Adams,pp. 10,49-51,66)

Henry Adams' son Joseph, b. 1626, had a son known as Captain John Adams, b. 1661, who was the father of Samuel Adams of Revolutionary fame, b. 1722. Henry's son Joseph also had a son Joseph, b. 1654, who had a son known as Deacon John Adams, b. 1691/2. Deacon John was the father of President John Adams, b. 1735, and the latter was the father of President John Quincy Adams, b. 1767. (Henry Adams, pp.100,102; Bos Eas Mass,pp.589-590)

545. Edith Squire Adams m. (2) 1651 John Fussell of Weymouth and Medfield. He d. Medfield 21 Feb 1675-6 when he was nearly 100 years old. His house was burned by the Indians and he was burned with it. (Henry Adams, pp.55,72)

Edith was dau Henry Squire, b. Charlton Mackrell, Som., c. 1563. Henry was s. William, b. bef 1521, d.c. 1567. (Henry Adams,pp.52-5)

550. John Blandford was an original proprietor of Sudbury. He m. (2) bef 1643 wid Dorothy Wright. (GDNE,v.1,p.197)

553. Elizabeth Cutter was born near Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Eng. She "knew not" her father. She was placed by her mother in a "godly" Newcastle family about seven years, then in another "where religious privileges were less". After her husband's death "she was sent to Cambridge, New England." (Bos Eas Mass, p.283)

554. Robert Williams was of Roxbury. (Bos Eas Mass, p.283) He was freeman 1638. Although over 80 he is said to have married (2) 3 Nov 1675 Margaret, wid of John Fearing of Hingham, and again (3) Martha Strong. (NEH&GR, v.34,p.69)

558. Samuel Scullard rem from Newbury to Hampton in 1638, but soon returned. His widow m. (2) Oct 1647 John Bishop and rem to Woodbridge, N.J. (GDNE, v.1,p.184;v.3,p.12;v.4,p.43)

559. Rebecca Kent was dau RICHARD KENT (1118), b. Eng, d. 11 Jun 1654. He was of Ipswich 1634, freeman 1635, rem with the first settlers to Newbury 1635. (GDNE, v.3,p.12)

561. See note 537.

562. See note 538.

563. See note 539.

564. For Richard Cutter and his wife Elizabeth Williams and their ancestries see numbers 276 and 277 and corresponding notes.

566. See note 542.

576. Peter and Abigail Scott had: Benjamin, b. Braintree 24 Nov 1674; John, b. Braintree 9 Jun 1676; Peter, b. Braintree 20 Sep 1680; Abigail, b. Braintree 1 Oct 1685; Joseph, b. Braintree 28 Dec 1688; and James, bp Braintree 17 Feb 1688/9 (VR;NEH&GR,v.59,p.270)

Peter Scott (576) was s. BENJAMIN SCOTT (1152) and HANNAH (1153) who m. bef 1640. Benjamin was of Braintree 1643. They had: Hannah; John, b. 25 Dec 1640; Peter, b. 6 Mar 1643; and Benjamin, b. bef 1647, d. 1683. Benjamin senior d.c. 1646-7 and Hannah m. (2) 21 Sep 1647 John Harbor. (Pope,

p.404) Authorities which say that he rem to Cambridge and then to Rowley (GDNE,v.4,p.36; An Heads) are apparently wrong. Benjamin of Cambridge and Rowley was another man, whose wife Margaret on 22 Sep 1693 was executed in Salem for witchcraft (Pope,p.404; and see Scott, pp.323 and 325).

577. Abigail Neale was dau HENRY NEALE (1154), b. Eng 1617, d. Braintree 16 Oct 1688, m. Braintree 14 Feb 1655/6 HANNAH PRAY (1155), prob b. Eng, d. Braintree aft 1688. Henry had m. (1) bef 1643 Martha ____ who d. Braintree 23 Jul 1653 (Ravenscroft,p.224). He was a carpenter, of Braintree 1640. His gravestone says he fathered 21 children. His will provides for his wife Hannah, 4 sons and 11 daughters. (GDNE,v.3,p.264;Pope,p.325) One authority says he rem to Providence, R.I., c. 1657 but returned to Braintree c. 1661 (Pope,p. 325). See also note 38, #B306 and #B307.

Hannah Pray was dau QUINTON PRAY (2310) and his wife Joan (2311), but there is no evidence that Joan came to America. Quinton was b. Eng 1595, d. Braintree 17 Jun 1667. He was at Lynn 1640 (Ravenscroft,p.230). See also note 38, #B614 for Quinton and #B615 for Joan.

578. John Daniel was s. WILLIAM DANIEL (1156), b. Eng, d. Milton 1678, m. bef 1648 KATHERINE GRENAWAY (1157), prob b. Eng, d. aft 1678. William was an inn-keeper and a proprietor of Dorchester 1646, freeman 1648. He had a grant of land in Milton 1650. (An Heads; Pope,p.130; GDNE,v.2,p.10; Milton, p.12) Katherine was dau JOHN GRENAWAY (2314) and MARY (2315) who m. Eng bef 1591. Mary d. Dorchester 23 Jan 1658/9. John d.c. 1653 prob Milton. They came prob 1630 in the Mary and John, settling at Dorchester where he requested to be freeman 19 Oct 1630, and was admitted as such 1631. He was a millwright "of much esteem". He prob brought several children from England some prob already married. His dau Ann m. Robert Pierce and d. 31 Dec 1695, ae 104. (GDNE,v.2,p.310; Pope,p.200). John was early of Milton where he had land prior to 1633 (Milton,p.12). See note 38---sub-note B617---for another dau of John and Mary.

579. Dorothy Badcock was dau GEORGE BADCOCK (1158) and his wife Mary (1159), who m. bef 1655. He d. 1671 and she d. aft 1671. He was servant of Governor Theophilus Eaton of New Haven, Conn., 1640. He rem to Dorchester 1646, and in 1654 had a grant of land in Milton where he settled. (An Heads; Pope, p.27; Milton, p.117)

670. Dericke Williamson was of Worden, Holland, and had been in the service of its Prince. (GDNE,v.2,p.226)

682. Ralph Tompkins lived in Dorchester and in Bridgwater before coming to Salem, where he was a planter as early as 1642. He m. (2) Hannah Aborne. His first wife Katherine was prob a widow eight years older than he. (Perley,v.1,p.426)

740. Thomas Brown was a weaver of Newbury. He came from Malford, Wilts, in 1635 on the James, in the employ of Thomas Antram. He brought his wife Mary, by whom he had Mary, the first English child born in Newbury. She was born in 1635. Thomas died by a fall at the age of 80.

A descendant who went to England reported that he "finds no such place in England as Malford". Savage says it is shown on the map of Wilts in Camden's Brittanica as Christian Malford, a parish in the hundred of No. Damenham about six miles from Malmsbury and five miles from Chippenham. (GDNE, v.1,p.266)

741. Mary Newhall was dau THOMAS NEWHALL (1482), d. 25 May 1674, and his wife MARY (1483), d. 25 Sep 1665. Thomas was a brother of Anthony Newhall. They were both of Lynn. (GDNE,v.3,p.273; Pope,pp.74,328)

748. See note 374.

756. Michael Sallows was of Salem 1635. (GDNE, v.4,p.5)

758. Peter Woolfe was freeman of Salem 1634. In 1646 he was appointed lieutenant in command of a group of soldiers. With his wife, Martha, he was a founder of the First Church of Beverly in 1667. (Groves, p.7; GDNE, v.4,p. 624)

774. John Jenney had been a brewer of Norwich, who went to Holland. (GDNE, v.2,p.546) He was Assistant to the Governor 1637, 1638-40. (Plym Lists)

776. William Nelson is said to have been the brother of John, the postmaster of Scrooby, Eng. He was at Plymouth bef 1636, and was granted land there in 1640. He was among the first settlers of Middleboro. He was made freeman at Plymouth 1658, and Middleboro 1670. (SE Mass, pp.1546-7) He was at the Fort Fight in King Philip's War. (Weston, p.51)

777. According to one authority Martha Ford (777) was born 21 Nov 1621, the day after her mother arrived on the Fortune, and is said to have been the first white child born in Plymouth. (SE Mass, pp. 1546-7) She was dau of MARTHA (FORD) (1555,1731). If she was not born then she must have come with her mother, as to which there is no evidence. See also note 865. However, Banks says the child b. 21 Nov 1621 was a son. He also says, contrary to most authorities, that the father came at the same time but died shortly thereafter. (Eng Anc, p.117)

778. Richard Foxwell (Foxel) was first of Salem or Boston, asked to be freeman 1630, and sworn as one 1631. He was of Scituate 1634, having then married, his wife being a servant who came that year. She was possibly sister of Robert Shelley (1930)---see note 965. He was a founder of Lothrop's church at Scituate in 1635. (GDNE, v.2,p.198)

780. Thomas Huckins (or Hutchins) was of Barnstable, although he had lived in or near Boston. In 1637 he was number 6 of those signing the organization roll of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was eight years Representative of Barnstable, and a member of the Council of War in Plymouth Colony in 1671. He and his son Joseph were both lost at sea 9 Nov 1679. (SE Mass, pp.1546-7; GDNE,v.2,p.487) He m. (1) Mary, dau Isaac Wells of Barnstable. She d. 28 Jul 1648 and he m. (2) Rose, wid Hugh Hillier. His son Joseph, who one authority says was the father of Hope (195) (see note 390), was born 21 Feb 1655. Thomas kept a public house. He was Commissary General of the Colony in 1675. (Otis, v.2,pp.58-63)

782. John Chipman prob came in the White Angel or the Friendship. He was at Plymouth or Yarmouth a few years before 1650, but was later of Barnstable. For a long time he was ruling elder of the church, Representative five years, selectman four years, member of the Council of War 1667. He m. (2) Ruth (Sargeant) (Winslow) Bourne, dau William Sargeant, who was born Charlestown 25 Oct 1642, d. Sandwich 4 Oct 1713. (Otis, v.1,pp.153-6; GDNE,

v.1,p.380; Shaw,pp.106ff)

John Chipman was s. Thomas Chipman. Thomas had a good estate at Brinspittell, about 5 miles from Dorchester, Dorset. (Otis,v.1,p.153; GDNE, v.1,p.380)

783. Hope Howland was dau JOHN HOWLAND (1566, 3882, 3894, 3898) and his wife ELIZABETH TILLEY (1567, 3883, 3895, 3899). John was b.c. 1592, s. Henry of Fen Stanton, Hunts, near Newport, Essex. John d. Plymouth 23 Feb 1672. Elizabeth was b.c. 1607 and d. Swansea 21 Dec 1687. They were married c. 1623. (Shaw,pp.106 ff)

Elizabeth was dau JOHN TILLEY (3134, 7766, 7790, 7798) and his wife ____ TILLEY (3135, 7767, 7791, 7799). The three of them came to Plymouth on the Mayflower in 1620, but John and his wife died the first winter here. (Bradford, pp.532,537;MD, v.10,p.65) Elizabeth was the last but three of Mayflower passengers to die. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1860) Note that the wife of John Tilley was not Bridget Van der Velde as is so often claimed. (MD,v.10, p.65)

Governor Bradford, after reciting the storms encountered by the Mayflower at sea, adds the following incident concerning John Howland: "In sundrie of these stormes the winds were so feirce, & ye seas so high, as they could not beare a knote of saile, but were forced to hull, for diverce days togither. And in one of them, as they thus lay at hull, in a mighty storme, a lustie yonge man (called John Howland) coming upon some occasion above ye grattings, was, with a seele of ye shipe throwne into sea; but it pleased God yt he caught hould of ye top-saile halliards, which hunge over board, & rane out at length; yet he held his hould (though he was sundrie fadomes under water) till he was hald up by ye same rope to ye brime of ye water, and then with a boat hooke & other means got into ye shipe againe, & his life saved; and though he was something ill with it, yet he lived many years after, and became a profitable member both in church & comone wealthe." Bradford also calls him "servant" of Governor John Carver.

A staunch orthodox Puritan, John Howland was a member and officer of Rev. John Cotton's church. His name is 13th on the list of 41 signers of the Mayflower Compact in Cape Cod Harbor 21 Nov 1620. He was third on the list of the Governor's Council of seven. He served as Assistant to the Governor 1634-5. He was a lieutenant of the militia. He was assessor 1633-4; selectman of Plymouth 1666; Deputy of Plymouth 1652,56,58,61,63,66,67 and 70. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1860; Bradford,pp.92-3,534; Plym Lists)

For other connections with John Howland and Elizabeth Tilley see notes 970, 973 and 974.

784. John Shaw was of Plymouth 1627, freeman 1632, one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth 1652, an original owner of Bridgwater, and a first settler of Middleboro 1662. He joined the military company in 1643, was one of eight men who went out against the Narragansetts in 1645, and served in King Philip's War. (GDNE, v.4,p.624; Americana, v.36,pp.508ff; SE Mass,p.696; Weston, p.53) See number 872.

786. George Watson was s. ROBERT WATSON (1572,1748), d.c. 1637, and his wife ELIZABETH (1573,1749). See number 874.

787. Phebe Hicks was dau ROBERT HICKS (1574, 1750, 7262), b. Eng c. 1570-5, d. Plymouth 24 Mar 1647, and his wife MARGARET WINSLOW (1575, 1751, 7263), d. 1665. Robert came in the Fortune in 1621 and settled at Plymouth after a stay at Scituate. Later he rem to Duxbury. His wife Margaret came

in the Ann in 1623 with her children, including, presumably, Phebe. In 1618 Robert had been a leather-dresser at London, "or rather Bermondsey str. Southwark". He had married (1) Elizabeth, dau John Morgan. (GDNE, v.2,p.410; Americana, v.36,pp.511-14)

Robert was s. James Hicks, b. 1550, and his wife Phebe Allyn, dau Ephraim, a minister. James Hicks traces through Baptist and Thomas to John Hicks who d. 1492. John is said to have been a lineal descendant of Sir Ellis Hicks, who was knighted on the field of Poitiers in 1356 by Edward, the Black Prince. He was of Gloucestershire. (Americana, v.36,p.511ff)

See also notes 875 and 907.

788. John Doane settled in Plymouth in 1630 and became deacon 1634, but in 1645 removed to Eastham. (Doane, pp.1-2,7,15) By 1659 he had m. (2) Lydia, although Ann was living 1648. (Dawes-Gates, v.2,p.304) He seems to have m. (3) Abigail. (Doane, p.15)

792. Richard Rich was Lord Chancellor of London. (Townroe, p.18)

794. Thomas Roberts settled at Dover Neck, or Dover Point, N.H., in 1623 for the purpose of trading. In 1638 and in 1640 he was President of the Court, or chief magistrate, of Mason's Colony, hence is frequently called Governor. (Rich, p.19; Townroe, p.22) He was the son of Thomas Roberts.

795. Tradition says Rebecca Hilton was a sister of Edward Hilton with whom Thomas Roberts came in 1623 and to whom he was apprenticed. (Scales, p.302)

796. Richard Knowles rem from Plymouth to Eastham 1650, where he was a ship master. He was called before the court for sailing a boat on Sunday. (Townroe, p.23)

797. Ruth Bower was dau GEORGE BOWER (1594) and his wife BARBARA (1595), d. Cambridge 25 Mar 1644, who had m.c. 1623. George was an early planter at Scituate, where he was freeman 1636. Before 1639 he rem to Plymouth, later to Cambridge. He m. (2) c. 1649 Elizabeth Worthington. (Townroe, p.24)

798. Major John Freeman was a member of the Council of War 1667-76, Deputy eight years, selectman ten years, Assistant 1667-92, appointed to the Court of Common Pleas 1692. (Townroe, p.25) He was the s. EDMUND FREEMAN (1596), b. Pulborough, Sussex, 25 Jul 1590, d. Sandwich 1 Nov 1682, and his wife ELIZABETH (PERRY) (1597), b. Eng c. 1600, d. 14 Feb 1676, who had m. Eng c. 1618. Edmund m. (1) 16 Jun 1617 Bennett, dau John and Faith Hodsol of Crawford, Sussex, and (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Perry. (Townroe, p.25) "According to the best authorities" Elizabeth was the mother of his children born 1618 and afterwards. (NEH&GR, v.20,pp.59,353) He settled in Lynn but rem to Plymouth. He was made freeman 1637. He was one of the ten men who settled Sandwich 1639. He was Deputy 1641, Assistant 1640-47, member of the Council of War 1642, Presiding Officer of the Court, and later a judge. (Townroe, p.25) His parents were Edmund Freeman and Alice Coles.

799. Mercy Prence was dau THOMAS PRENCE (1598), b. Eng c. 1601, d. Plymouth 29 Mar 1673, and his wife PATIENCE BREWSTER (1599), b.Scrooby, Eng., bef 1600, d. Plymouth 1634. They had m. Plymouth 5 Aug 1624. Thomas was first of Plymouth but after the death of Patience he rem to Duxbury where he

m. (2) 1 Apr 1635 Mary, dau William Collier (7254). In 1645 he rem to Eastham and m. (3) 1662 Apphia (3625), wid Samuel Freeman (3624). He rem to Plymouth c. 1663 and c. 1667-8 m. (4) Mary (1793), wid Thomas Howes (1792), who survived him. (NEH&GR, v.59,p.217; GDNE, v.3,p.477; Thomas Howes,p.1; Hills, p.47) See also notes 896 and 906. Thomas Prence was a member of the Council of War, served in the Pequot War, and was Commissioner for the Colonies 1645. He was chosen Governor of Plymouth Colony 1635, 1638, and 1657-72, besides being Assistant for many years. (GDNE, v.3,p.477; Plym Lists, p.3) He was the son of Thomas Prence of Lechdale, Glouc., near Cricklade, Wilts, who d. c. 1630, and who was described as a London carriage maker of All Saints, Barking, Eng. (GDNE, v.3,p.477; Townroe,p.26)

Patience Brewster was dau of Elder WILLIAM BREWSTER (3198), b. Scrooby, Notts, c. 1566, d. Plymouth 10 Apr 1644, and his wife MARY (3199), b.c.1569, d. Plymouth 17 Apr 1627. They had m. Scrooby c. 1592. William Brewster matriculated at Peterhouse, University of Cambridge, 3 Dec 1580. Thereafter he entered the service of William Davison, Secretary to Queen Elizabeth, and went with him in 1585 when he (Davison) was sent as Ambassador to the Low Countries to perfect a league to maintain independence from Spain. After Davison fell from grace in 1587 Brewster became postmaster at Scrooby, where he lived in the manor house of the Archbishop of York. There he had meetings of those Separatists, many of whom later went to Holland and ultimately to America. He was the first prominent layman to reject conformity to the ceremonies of the Church of England. His first attempt to flee to Holland led to his arrest, but in 1608 he got away, after 12 years at Scrooby. After 12 more years at Leyden he came with his wife in the Mayflower. He brought a library of over 400 books and was the teacher of the colony in the early years as well as the religious leader until the arrival of Rev. Ralph Smith in 1629. He was the Ruling Elder of the Church at Leyden and of the Church of the Plymouth Colony, and one of the most distinguished of the Pilgrims. He soon rem from Plymouth to Duxbury. (GDNE,v.1,p.245; Bryant,v.1,pp.372-381; Bos Eas Mass, p.1392; Townroe,p.27; Shaw,pp.47ff)

William Brewster was s. William Brewster, d. Scrooby 1590, and his wife Prudence, d. aft 1590. The senior William was appointed by Archbishop Sandys Jan 1575 "receiver of Scrooby and all its liberties in Nottinghamshire and also bailiff of the Archbishop's manor house, which post he held until his death in 1590". (Townroe, p.27)

802. Samuel Hinckley and his wife Sarah came from Tenterton, Kent, in the Hercules, bringing with them four children including Susannah (401), Sarah (1925) (see note 962) and Thomas, who was later Governor of the Colony. They were at Sandwich 1635, later at Scituate, and in 1640 they moved to Barnstable. Samuel was freeman 1637. (Hellerman, p.3; GDNE,v.2,p.424; Otis, v.2,p.31) He m. (2) Barnstable 15 Dec 1657 Bridget, wid Robert Bodfish (826, 980). Samuel was bro of Thomas Hinckley (3610, 3886, 3902). (Sturgis, p.11) See note 971. See also notes 826 and 962.

810. John Barker was of Duxbury but in 1638 rem to Marshfield, then called Rexame. He was ferryman at Jones River, Kingston, where he drowned in 1652. His wid m. (2) Abraham Blush (976) of Barnstable. (Otis,v.1,p.64; Barden, p.36)

John was s. Robert Barker and his wife Catherine Ackworth, dau George. Robert's ancestry traces back through eleven more generations to Roger de Barker who d. 1368. His father was William de Calverhall. William's ancestry traces back through five more generations to Randolph de Calverhall who d. 1200 and who would be number 212,336,640 in the Twenty-Seventh Generation

in the system employed in this Ancestry.

Sir Robert Barker was knighted by James I in 1602. (Tingley, p.37)

William de Calverhall fell into disfavor with Edward II and had to flee from the manor of Calverhall to Hallou. He changed his name to William de Barker. (Tingley, p.37)

811. Anna Williams was dau JOHN WILLIAMS (1622), d. 1667-8, and his wife ANN (1623), d. Barnstable. John was of Scituate. (Otis,v.1,p.64) He was Deputy 1640, 43, 44, 47 and 48. (Tingley, p.441) Anna m. (2) Abraham Blush (976). (Otis, v.1,p.64)

820. Abraham Shaw was of Dedham 1638, but his house and goods had been lost in a fire at Watertown in 1636. He was prob there several years earlier. He was freeman 1637. (GDNE, v.4,p.64)

824. Thomas Blossom was first deacon of the Plymouth Church. He was one of the Pilgrims who went from Leyden, Holland, to Plymouth, Eng., in order to sail to America, but was on the Speedwell which was to accompany the Mayflower and which developed unseaworthy condition which forced her back into port in England. Blossom returned to Leyden, but came with Higgenson in 1629. After his death his widow Anna m. (2) 17 Oct 1633 Henry Rawley and rem in 1639 to Barnstable, taking her son Peter (412) with her. (Otis, v.1,p.77)

826. Robert Bodfish (or Bootfish) was of Lynn, where he became freeman 1635. In 1637 he rem to Sandwich and was an original proprietor. At Barnstable on 15 Dec 1657 Bridget Bodfish, his widow, became the second wife of Samuel Hinckley (802,3850). See note 802.

Robert was an expert hunter and trapper. Once he incautiously struck a large wolf, which was in his trap, with a pine pole, which broke. The enraged wolf sprang at him. Bodfish stepped aside suddenly and the wolf passed. Before the animal could recover Bodfish was beyond his reach. A pencil note in the copy of Otis in the Library of Congress says that that trap in 1951 was in the possession of Edward H. Bodfish of Cleveland Heights, Ohio. (GDNE, v.1,p.211; Otis, v.1,pp.68-9)

832. John Barrowe (Borowe, Barows), a cooper, and his wife Ann are recorded as being in Yarmouth, Eng., 10 May 1637, desiring passage to Salem. They prob came in the Mary Ann. In Aug 1637 John Borows was received as an inhabitant of Salem. Possibly John had been to America before as a John Barrow of the right age embarked in 1635 in the Plaine Joan for Virginia. John remained in Salem 28 years, but by 1665 had rem to Plymouth. Robert (416) went to Plymouth with his father. (Maine H&GR,v.7,pp.136ff; Salem, p. 54; SE Mass, p.612; Barrows) As far as is known John and Ann Barrows only had Robert (416). John m. (2) Salem or Plymouth Deborah ____ and by her had: Joshua, d.c. 1750, m. Deliverance Wedge; Benajah, b. 1683, d. 1754, m. (1) Lydia Bucklin, (2) 1726 Elizabeth Lincoln, (3) 1736 Hannah Bennett; Ebenezer, m. Elizabeth Lyon; Deborah, m. 20 Dec 1687 Archippus Fuller; Mary, d. 1711, m. 1698 John Wonnall. (Maine H&GR, v.7,p.198)

835. Sarah Morton was dau GEORGE MORTON (1670), b. Yorks, d. Plymouth Jun 1624, and his wife JULIANA CARPENTER (1671), bp Bath, Som., 17 Mar 1584, d. Plymouth 19 Feb 1644/5, who m. Leyden, Holland, 23 Jul 1612. Juliana was dau Alexander Carpenter (3342,14506), and was sis Alice Carpenter (7253) ---see note 906. The ancestry of Alexander traces back through eight more

generations to John Carpenter, who would be number 855,552 in the Nineteenth Generation, and number 3,713,536 in the Twenty-First Generation in the system employed in this Ancestry. Alexander Carpenter was of Wrington, Eng. He rem to Holland with his wife and five daughters and became a member of the church at Leyden. (Hills,pp.99,121) John Carpenter was a member of Parliament c. 1300. (Hills,p.121)

837. Sarah Chandler was dau ROGER CHANDLER (1674).

838. William Barstow (Beresto) was of Dedham. He came from London. He rem later to Scituate. His wid m. (2) John Prince of Hull. (GDNE, v.1, p.129) William was the founder of a family that were ship-builders for two centuries. He was bro of Elizabeth (885) and s. of Matthew, b. Yorks bef 1580, d. Eng. (Randall, p.295-7)

841. Joan Tilson m. (2) Giles Rickard Sr. (1688). (Tilson,p.31)

844. Giles Rickard was s. GILES RICKARD (1688), b. Eng 1597, d. Plympton 1-2 Feb 1684, and his wife JUDITH COGAN (KING) (1689), d. 6 Feb 1662, who m. West Hatch, Som., 7 Jan 1623. Giles Sr. m. (2) 20 May 1662 Joan Tilson (841), and (3) 29 Jun 1669 Hannah, wid John Churchill, dau William Pontus. (GDNE,v.3,p.540)

845. Hannah Dunham was dau JOHN DUNHAM (1690), b. Eng 1589, d. Plymouth 2 Mar 1668/9, and his wife ABIGAIL BARLOW (1691), d. aft 1668, who m. Leyden, Holland, 22 Oct 1622. John was Representative 1639 and often thereafter; a deacon; and among the first purchasers of Dartmouth. He m. (1) by 1614 Susanna Kenny, and (2) Abigail Barlow. (GDNE,v.2,p.81; Am.Gen.,v.30, pp.144-5) Abigail was dau Thomas Barlow.

850. Matthew Fuller did not come with his parents in the Mayflower but followed later. He was apparently a grown man in 1620. He was of Plymouth c. 1640, removing to Barnstable 1652. He was a physician, and became surgeon of the force of the Colony in 1673, Captain 1675. He m. (2) Hannah ____. (GDNE,v.2,p.217)

Matthew was s. EDWARD FULLER (1700), bp 4 Sep 1575, d. Plymouth 1621, and (Mrs.) FULLER (1701), d. Plymouth 1621. Edward, Mrs. Fuller and another son, Samuel, came in the Mayflower 1620, as did Edward's bro Samuel, who became the physician of the Colony. (GDNE,v.2,p.215) Edward was s. Robert, a butcher of Redenhall, Norf. (Eng Anc, p.55)

852. Roger Goodspeed came to Barnstable in 1639. He became freeman 1651. He was a planter or farmer, and is said not to have had the advantage of an education. (Otis,v.1,p.391) He was s. Robert Goodspeed, bp 3 Aug 1578, d. Wingrave, Bucks, c. 1659, and his wife Alice Harris, d. aft 1658, who m. Soulbury, Bucks, 6 Nov 1609. Robert was s. Robert and Isabel (Allyn) Goodspeed and the grandson of Nicholas Goodspeed who d. Wingrave, Bucks, c. 1558. See also number 984.

854. Joseph Holley was of Dorchester 1634, of Weymouth 1639, and of Sandwich 1643. (GDNE,v.2,p.448; NEH&GR,v.4,p.257; Pope, p.236)

856. Abraham Peirce was freeman 1633. In 1643 he was a soldier under Captain Miles Standish. In 1645 he was an original purchaser of Bridgwater. (Peirce, p.7)

864. Ephraim Tinkham in 1634 was apprentice to Timothy Hatherly, who in 1642 had transferred him to John Winslow. He was first of Plymouth, but was among the early settlers of Middleboro, and tradition has it that he and Henry Wood (386) were the very first. He was a sergeant. He was freeman 1670, selectman 1675. (Weston,pp.34,54)

865. Mary Brown was dau PETER BROWN (1730), d. bet 7 Jan 1632/3 and Oct 1633, and his wife MARTHA (FORD) (1555,1731), who m. Plymouth 1624-7. Peter came on the Mayflower 1620. Martha came in the Fortune 1621---see note 777. Peter m. (2) Mary ____. (Shaw,pp.56ff)

867. The wife of Jeremiah Burrowes, known to be a Huet, was prob dau THOMAS HUET (1734), d. Aug 1670, and Mrs. HUET (1735). Thomas was of Hingham, freeman 1647. (GDNE,v.2,p.490) Although Savage says he was "perhaps" the father of Mrs. Burrowes (867) (GDNE,v.1,p.311), he seems to be the only Huet around who could have been if she was born here.

872. See note 784.

874. For ancestries of George Watson and his wife Phebe Hicks see notes 786 and 787.

875. See notes 787 and 907.

876. Robert Waterman was of Plymouth 1638, but had been of Salem in 1636. He rem to Marshfield after his marriage. He was Representative 1644-9. (GDNE,v.4,p.431)

877. Elizabeth Bourne was dau THOMAS BOURNE (1754), b. Eng c. 1581, d.c. 1664, and his wife ELIZABETH (1755), b. Eng c. 1590, bur 18 Jul 1660. Thomas was early at Marshfield, at Plymouth 1637, freeman 1638, "a man of substance and repute". He m. (2) Martha ____ who survived him. (GDNE,v.1, p.219)

880. Benjamin Hammond was s. William Hammond and his wife ELIZABETH PENN (1761). William was bp 30 Oct 1575 and d. London bef 1634. He was s. Thomas of Lavenham, Suff., and his wife Rose Tripp, who m. 14 May 1573.

Elizabeth Penn m. William Hammond 9 Jun 1605. She is said to have been the sister of Admiral Sir William Penn and aunt of William Penn, the Quaker of Pennsylvania, although the relationship has been doubted (Comeovers, p.191). Elizabeth came with her son Benjamin to New England in the Griffin in 1634 (Topo Dict, p.109). An earlier authority saying she came in the Francis (Otis,v.2,p.67) is apprently in error. The Rev. John Lothrop (see note 903) also came in the Griffin, and after four years in Boston and Watertown Elizabeth and her son Benjamin moved to Scituate and she joined his church. She d. Boston 1639/40. Benjamin rem to Sandwich. (SE Mass, pp. 1175-6; Comeovers, pp.191ff); NEH&GR, v.30,pp.28ff).

881. Mary Vincent was dau JOHN VINCENT (1762). As Mary was b. Eng 1633 (SE Mass,pp.1175-6; NEH&GR,v.30,pp.28ff), and as John had land granted to him in Sandwich in 1636/7 (Pope, p.471), both of them must have come from England c. 1633-6 since there is no indication that John's wife ever came to America. Savage says John was originally of Lynn (GDNE,v.4,p.373). He represented Sandwich in the first representative Legislative Assembly of Plymouth Colony 4 Jun 1639 (NEH&GR, v.3,p.341).

882. Two authorities state that Arthur Hathaway (882), the father of Mary (441), was the son of another Arthur who came from Wales to Plymouth in 1630 and who is said to have remained in Plymouth (NEH&GR, v.32,pp.92,236; the Leonard Papers in New Bedford Free Public Library---see SE Mass,p.800). Most authorities consider Arthur (882) as the immigrant. (Davis, p.130; An Heads; GDNE,v.2,p.376; Pope, p.219; SE Mass, pp.782,1502; Comeovers, p.131) Pope confuses the matter further by indicating that Arthur who married Sarah Cooke was a different person from Arthur, the father of Mary Hammond (Pope, p.219). However, it seems generally accepted that Arthur, of Marshfield 1643, possibly of Plymouth 1646, and later of Dartmouth, married Sarah Cooke and was the father of Mary Hammond (SE Mass, pp.782,800,1309-10,1502; GDNE,v.2,p.376; v.3,p.630; MD, v.16,p.110; Comeovers, p.131). Arthur was among those able to bear arms in Marshfield 1643, and was one of the first settlers of Dartmouth c. 1655. He was many times selectman bet 1664-84. (SE Mass, pp.782,800, 1309-10)

883. Sarah Cooke's parents were JOHN COOKE (1766), a Baptist minister, b. Holland c. 1612, d. Dartmouth 23 Nov 1695, and SARAH WARREN (1767), b. Eng, d. aft 15 Jul 1676, who m. 28 Mar 1634. John Cooke was s. FRANCIS COOKE (3532), a wool comber, b. bef 1582, d. Plymouth 7 Apr 1663, and ESTHER MAHIEW (MATTHEWS?) (3533), d. aft 1659, who m. Leyden, Holland, c. Jun 1603. Esther was dau of Jenny Mahiew and came from Canterbury, Eng.

John Cooke and his father, Francis, came 1620 in the Mayflower, and John was the last male survivor of her passengers. He was a founder of Dartmouth. Esther came 1623 in the Anne. She was a Walloon.

Sarah Warren was dau RICHARD WARREN (3534), b. Eng 1575, d. Plymouth 1628, and ELIZABETH MARCH (3535), b. Eng c. 1583, d. Plymouth 2 Oct 1673, who m. Eng bef 1611. Elizabeth was the wid of Juat Pratt. Richard Warren came 1620 in the Mayflower. Elizabeth came 1623 in the Anne, bringing Sarah with her.

(GDNE,v.1,pp.445-7; v.4,p.427; Bradford, p.532; Mayflower, pp.31,180; Pope, p.480; Hills,v.1,pp.85-6,156-8; v.2,pp.150-1)

884. William Randall was first at Providence, R.I., but rem to Marshfield 1637 and to Scituate 1640. (Randall, p.3)

885. Elizabeth Barstow was dau Matthew who was b. Yorks, Eng. bef 1580 and d. Eng. She was sis William (838). She m. (2) John Prince. (Randall,p.295)

886. William Parker m. (2) 13 Nov 1651 Mary Turner (d.aft 1684), dau Humphrey, who arrived in Plymouth 1628. He settled in Scituate as a tanner. (Randall, p.298)

887. Mary Rawlins was dau THOMAS RAWLINS (1774) and MARY (1775). Thomas was b. Eng c. 1600, d. Boston 15 Mar 1660. Mary d. here 1643. Thomas was freeman of Roxbury 1631 but was in Scituate 1638, where he was Deputy 1642-3. He moved to Boston where he m. (2) 2 May 1656 Sarah, wid Thomas Mattocks of Roxbury. (Randall, p.301)

888. See note 222. Thomas Lombard with his brother Bernard and their wives came to Dorchester in the Mary and John 1630, but rem to Barnstable 1639, where he was an inn keeper. (Pope, p.295; GDNE,v.3,p.106; Early Lom, pp.8-11) The family genealogy says Joyce was a second wife (Lumbert, p.3) although this does not appear elsewhere.

892. Francis Small was s. EDWARD SMALL (1784), one of the founders of Kittery, Me. (Small,v.1,p.41) Edward prob came to New England c. 1634-5, bringing Francis with him. Edward was in Maine 1640. Francis is recorded in Dover, N.H., 1648. In 1657 Francis was a fisherman of Casco Bay, Maine, but he was pre-eminently a trader with the Indians. After 1673 he rem to Plymouth Colony. Edward's wife, Elizabeth, apparently never came to this country, for she was bur Bideford, Devon, 10 Feb 1665. They had m. there bef 1634. As Edward drops out of New England records aft 1653 the belief is that he returned to England. (Small, v.1,pp.3,20,41-4, 48, 110) If so, it may well be that Elizabeth did come to New England with him and, aft 1653, returned with him to England and died there 1665.

894. John Woodman was perhaps at Ipswich 1648, but after marrying in Newbury in 1656 moved to Dover, N.H., 1657. He became freeman 1666, Representative 1684, Delegate to the Convention 1690, and was a judge and a captain. He was s. EDWARD WOODMAN (1788) who came in the James 1635 bringing John with him. Edward was freeman 1636, Representative 1636-7 and several years later. He had a wife JOANNA (1789), mentioned 9 Nov 1653, perhaps by then his wid as the date of his death is not known. (Small,v.1,p.111; GDNE, v.4,pp.640-1)

895. Mary Field was dau DARBY FIELD (1790), b. Boston, Lincs, c. 1610, d. 1649. The name of Mrs. FIELD (1791) is not known. He came to Boston 1636, rem to Exeter, N.H., 1638, and to Dover, N.H., 1648. In 1642 he ascended the White Mountains accompanied by two Indians, the first European to do so. It took him 18 days. He was s. John Field Jr., b. London 1579, who m. Boston, Eng., 13 Aug 1609 Elen Hockison or Hutchinson. The ancestry traces back to Roger del Field who was b. Sowerby, Eng., c. 1240, who in turn was descended from Sir Hubertus De la Field who went to England with William the Conqueror in 1066 from near Colmar in Alsace. (Field, v.1,pp.10,66-70; v.2,pp.949-961; GDNE,v.2,p.156)

896. Joseph and Elizabeth Howes had: Samuel (912); Joseph, m. 28 Nov 1689 Mary Vincent; John (460); Nathaniel, d. 26 Jul 1745, m. 22 Feb 1704/5 Esther Ryder; Thomas, m. Rebecca Howes; Amos (448); Mary, m. 16 Feb 1681 John Hallett; Elizabeth; Hannah, m. 15 Dec 1698 William Matthews. (Howes,p.10)

Joseph was s. THOMAS HOWES (1792,1840,3648), b. Eng 1590, d. 1665, and his wife MARY BURR (1793,1841,3649), d. Yarmouth 9 Dec 1695. Thomas and Mary Howes had: Joseph (896); Thomas, b. Eng., d. 20 Nov 1676, m. 1656 Sarah Bangs; Jeremiah, b. on passage over, d. 5 Jan 1705/6, m. Sarah Prince. (Howes,p.10) Thomas and Mary Howes came c. 1637 and after a brief residence at either Salem or Lynn they settled at Yarmouth. Despite the short time Thomas was in Essex County the Essex court records list six judgments against him for trespass. Yet on his removal to Yarmouth he, together with John Crowe (1972,3632) and Anthony Thacher, were the grantees of land for the town, as appears in the court records of 7 Jan 1638/9. Thomas Howes was Deputy to the General Court for six years beginning in 1652. He was a captain 1674. He is described in one account as belonging to the "substantial middling class;" another account says "he was a man physically strong and robust, of good moral character, possessed of a fair education, and was largely endowed with good common sense." (Thomas Howes, pp.1ff,32; Howes,p.7; Plym Lists)

Thomas was s. Thomas and grandson of Robert Howse who d. 1618. Thomas Sr., after his marriage, rem from Besthorpe to Morningthorpe, or Thorpe Hall manor, the estate of his father-in-law John Roope in Norwich, Norf. Morningthorpe was settled in 1186 by Henry, s. Jocelyn, who had it of the Vauxes,

by the Abbot of Bury. In 1198 it was settled on Wido, who assumed the surname of Thorpe. It was sold about 1412 to Gurness of Boyland Hall, in whose possession it remained until it came into the Roope family, prob by marriage. It was still in the possession of the Howes family in 1892. (Howes, pp.4-6)

The first of the Howes family of whom there is mention is John de Huse, who received a grant of land in 1066. It is said there is an unbroken line from him to John Howys who, in 1457, settled in the family seat "Besthorpe" in Norfolk. There was unbroken succession of Besthorpe from John to Robert, the grandfather of Thomas (1792,1840,3648), detailed in Howes. A coat-of-arms was granted to the family in 1519 in the reign of Henry VIII. (Howes,pp.3,5) Robert, on marrying his wife Ann, removed to her town, Caralton Rode. (Howes, pp.3-5)

However, the author of Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., says there is no proof that Thomas Howes (1792,1840,3648) married Mary Burr, or that he was the son of Thomas who was the son of Robert. Nevertheless, the ancestry as given by Howes is reproduced above as it was presumably based on some research by the author of that work.

Mary, the wid of Thomas Howes, became the fourth wife of Gov. Thomas Prence (1598) of Plymouth Colony. (Thomas Howes, p.1) See note 799. For other references to Joseph Howes see number 920 and note 912.

897. Elizabeth Mayo was dau JOHN MAYO (1794,1842,3650), d. Yarmouth May 1676, and his wife TAMOSIN (1795,1843,3651), d. Yarmouth 26 Feb 1682/3. Rev. John Mayo came to New England c. 1638, settling the following year at Barnstable, where he was ordained teaching elder. He was made freeman 1640. In 1646 he moved to Eastham and later took charge of the church there. In 1655 he took over the Second (North) Church in Boston. In 1673 he returned to Barnstable to be with his children. (Bos Eas Mass, p.756)

See also number 921 and note 912.

898. Elisha Hedge was of Yarmouth (GDNE,v.2,p.400). He was s. WILLIAM HEDGE (1796,3602,3690), d. 1670. William was first of Lynn, where he became freeman 1634. He rem to Sandwich, thence to Yarmouth, where he was living in 1643. He was a soldier in the Pequot War, captain in 1659, and a member of the Council of War. (GDNE, v.2,p.400; Plym Lists; Swift,p.63) His second wife, Blanch, was the wid Tristram Hull (978) who d.c. 1667, so she was not the mother of Elisha (898) who was b. 1661 nor of Sarah (1801) who must have been born still earlier. (Otis, v.1,p.407) As to Blanch see note 979. The mother of Elisha and of Sarah has not been identified. See also notes 900 and 922.

900. Thomas Matthews was s. JAMES MATTHEWS (1800,1844), d. 29 Jul 1685, and his wife Sarah Hedge (1801,1845), dau WILLIAM HEDGE (1796,3602, 3690). See notes 898 and 922. (GDNE,v.3,pp.176,652; v.2,p.400; NEH&GR, v.7,p.235)

James Matthews was of Charlestown 1634. He rem, prob bef 1639, to Yarmouth. He was Representative in 1664 and was selectman and constable several years. (GDNE,v.3,p.176; Swift,p.62)

902. Thomas Sturgis was of Yarmouth. He was s. EDWARD STURGIS (1804, 1942,1950) and his wife ELIZABETH HINCKLEY (1805,1943,1951). (Sturgis,pp. 16,26) See notes 971, 973 and 975.

903. Abigail Lothrop was dau Barnabus Lothrop (1806), bp Scituate 6 Jun 1636, d. 26 Oct 1715, and his wife Susanna Clark (1807), b. Plymouth 1641, d. 28 Sep 1697, who m. 1 Dec 1658. Barnabus was the first Probate Judge for Barnstable, Deputy 1675-82, Judge of Common Pleas 1692, and in 1692 was counsellor to represent New Plymouth at Boston, together with Gov. Hinckley, Gov. Bradford and John Walley. He m. (2) wid Abigail Dodson, b.c. 1643, d. Boston 21 Dec. 1715.

Barnabus was s. Rev. JOHN LOTHROP (3612), bp Etton, Yorks, 20 Dec 1584, d. Barnstable 8 Nov 1653, and his wife ANNE (3613), d. 25 Feb 1687/8, who m. bet Jan-Jun 1635 at Scituate. She is said to have been a widow, dau William Hammond of Watertown. (Otis,v.2,p.162; NEH&GR,v.56,p.184;NYG&BR, v.48,p.305) However, these authorities apparently all stem from Otis who gives the date of the marriage as 16 Feb 1636/7. But entries by Rev. John Lothrop himself show he had a wife by 14 Jun 1635, although he appears to have been single at the time his Scituate church was organized 8 Jan 1634/5 (NEH&GR,v.9,p.279). Furthermore, the date of death of Mrs. Lothrop, whose name definitely was Anne, is given by Otis as 25 Feb 1687/8, while Anne Hammond is said to have died 1 Sep 1685 (Bos Eas Mass,p.189). William Hammond and his wife Elizabeth Paine, dau William, had a dau Anne bp Lavenham, Suff., 14 Jul 1616 (NEH&GR,v.56,p.184;Bos Eas Mass,p.189), and John Lothrop refers to Elizabeth Hammond, another daughter of William, as "my sister". Were it not for the inconsistencies just mentioned it would look as though John Lothrop had married Anne Hammond. However, this reference may be explained by the fact that Elizabeth Hammond married Samuel House, thought to be a brother of Lothrop's first wife---see below (Goodwin,v.1,pp.273ff; NEH&GR, v.56,p.184; v.69,p.284). William Hammond was bp Lavenham 30 Oct 1575, s. Thomas and Rose (Tripp) Hammond. He m. Lavenham 9 Jun 1605 Elizabeth Paine, b. Edmunds, Suff., 1578. She and her children came 1634 in the Francis, but William is thought to have come earlier. He settled in Watertown in 1636. William d. Watertown 8 Oct 1662, Elizabeth d. 14 Sep 1670 (Bos Eas Mass, p.188).

Rev. John Lothrop (3612) received his B.A. from Queen's College, Cambridge, 1605, and an M.A. 1609. He was curate at Egerton, Kent, 1611-23, but then became a non-conformist preacher in London, for which he was imprisoned from 1632 to 1634. Upon his release on bond he sailed for America, arriving on the Griffin and proceeding to Scituate where he started a church. He rem to Barnstable and started a church there in 1639, remaining there until he died. He had m. (1) Canterbury c. Oct 1616 Hannah House who d.c. 1633. John's parents were Thomas Lowthroppe, b. Cherry Burton, Yorks, E.R., d. Etton, Yorks, E.R., 1606, and his second wife Mary, bur Etton 6 Jan 1588. Thomas was s. Robert, d. 1558, and Mary, d. 1572. Robert was s. John Lowthroppe of Lowthorpe, Dickering, Yorks, E.R. (Lothrop,pp.15-18,23-33,41,50; GDNE, v.3,p.120; Sturgis,p.16)

Susanna Clark (1807), wife of Barnabus Lothrop (1806), was dau THOMAS CLARK (3614), b. Eng c. 1599-1605, d. Plymouth 24 Mar 1697, and his wife SUSAN RING (3615), d. bef 1664, who m. bef 19 Jul 1631. Although some early accounts say Thomas was first mate of the Mayflower (Clark, pp.9-11; Lothrop,p.41) that officer was John Clark (Mayflower, p.129; Eng Anc, p.140). Thomas was deacon of the Plymouth Church 1654-97. Bet 1655-60 he rem to Boston and there m. (2) 1664 Mrs. Alice Nichols, dau Richard Hallett. Later he rem to Harwich. (Clark,pp.9-11; Hills,p.150) Savage says he m. (3) Elizabeth Crow (GDNE, v.1,p.400)

Susan Ring (3615) was dau of wid MARY RING (7231), d. Plymouth 15 or 19 Jul 1631. Mary Ring, possibly wid of William of Eng., came in 1629 with three children including Susan. (Hills, p.147)

904. Paul Sears was of Yarmouth (GDNE,v.4,p.46). He was s. RICHARD SEARS (1808,3636,3658), bur Yarmouth 26 Aug 1676, and his wife DOROTHY JONES (1809,3637,3659), bur Yarmouth 19 Mar 1678/9. They m. 1632. Richard, who was known to have been a man "of education and social standing" in England, was among the last of the Leyden congregation to emigrate to New England. (Swift,p.75) He settled at Yarmouth. Family tradition says he came in 1630 to Plymouth, and the fact is that he was taxed there in 1633. On 1 Jan 1637/8 he was assessed as an inhabitant of Marblehead, and on 26 Nov 1638 he was formally granted land in Marblehead which he had previously planted. (GDNE,v.4, pp.46,704; Thomas Howes,pp.1ff; Salem,pp.63,74; Roads,p.13)

The Sears family is said to date from 1066. One genealogy says that Richard was the son of John Bourchier Sayer and Marie L. van Egmond, who were married in Amsterdam in 1585, and that Richard married Dorothy Thatcher. Another says his parentage is unknown, and that his wife may have been Dorothy Batts; a note in ink in the margin of the cited work says she may have been named Jones. William P. Davis, long-time clerk of Yarmouth, says she was Dorothy Jones. (Hellerman, p.2)

See notes 909 and 914.

905. Deborah Willard was dau GEORGE WILLARD (1810,3638), bp Horsmonden, Kent, Dec 1614. George was of Scituate 1638. He was heavily fined in 1641 for erroneous opinions. His son Daniel and dau Deborah were both bp the same day in 1645. Shortly thereafter George moved away, perhaps to Maryland. (GDNE, v.4,p.553)

George was s. Richard Willard (3620,3866,7276) and his wife Joane Morebread (3621,7277), d. Eng 25 Feb 1617. Richard and Joane m. 17 Jan 1610. Richard had m. (1) Margery (3867), who d. 12 Dec 1608, and who was the mother of Margery Willard (Davis) (1933), mother of John Davis (966). Richard Willard was of Horsmonden, Kent. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1733) Richard was s. Richard Willard, a yeoman at Brenchley, Eng., who d.c. Oct 1558. (Bos Eas Mass,p.1733)

See notes 909 and 966.

906. Samuel Freeman was captain in charge of the militia of Eastham. Later he was a deacon. He was six years a selectman and nineteen years a Representative. Pratt says he was "a man of large property, for the times; always much engaged in public affairs, and a liberal supporter of education and religion." (Bos Eas Mass,p.848)

Samuel Freeman was s. Samuel Freeman (1812), b. Watertown 11 May 1638, d. 25 Nov 1712, and his wife Mercy Southworth (1813), b. 1638, d. 25 Nov 1712, who m. 12 May 1658. In 1676 Samuel (1812) became deacon of the church in Eastham, where he was an influential man and "possessed of goodly fortune". After his father's death his mother m. again (see below) and the family rem to Eastham from Watertown. (Bos Eas Mass, p.848; GDNE,v.2,p.204)

Samuel Freeman (1812) was s. SAMUEL FREEMAN (3624), d. Eng c. 1639, and his wife APPHIA QUICKE (3625), d. bef 1667. Samuel (3624) came with Winthrop in 1630 from Devon, and settled at Watertown. He was one of its original proprietors and tradition says he owned one-seventh of it. He became freeman 22 May 1639. He died at his former home in England while there on business. (Bos Eas Mass, p.848; GDNE,v.2,p.204) Apphia Quicke, after the death of her husband, m. (2) Governor Thomas Prence (1598) of the Plymouth Colony (Hills,p.47). See also note 799.

Mercy Southworth (1813), the wife of Samuel Freeman (1812), was dau CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH (3626), b. Leyden, Holland, 1615, d. Duxbury 11 Mar 1678/9, and his wife ELIZABETH COLLIER (3627), who m. Duxbury 2 Nov 1637. Constant did not come with his mother in 1623 (see below); it was prob in 1628 that

he came to Plymouth. He was made freeman 1637, and resided thereafter in Duxbury. A real estate broker for Duxbury, Tiverton, and Little Compton, he was Representative for Duxbury in 1647 and 22 years following. He was Treasurer of the Colony several years. From 1669 to 1679 he was Assistant, and he was once Commissioner for the United Colonies. He volunteered for service against the Pequots. (Bos Eas Mass, p.848; GDNE, v.4,p.143; Hills, p.100)

Constant Southworth was s. Edward Southworth (7252), b.c. 1590, d. Eng 1623, and his wife ALICE CARPENTER (7253), b. 1590, d. Plymouth 26 Mar 1670, who m. Leyden, Holland, 28 May 1613. Edward was a silk worker of Leyden. (Hills, p.99) Alice Carpenter was of Wrentham, Eng. She was in love with William Bradford, the Governor of the Plymouth Colony; but her family objected on the ground of his inferior rank and fortune. She m. Edward Southworth, but after his death came to America in the Ann in 1623 and m. Bradford 14 Aug 1623. (Hellerman,p.3; GDNE, v.4,pp.143,707; Hills,p.99) Alice was sis Juliana Carpenter (1671) and dau Alexander Carpenter (3342,14506). See note 835. Bradford had m. (1) Amsterdam, Holland, 10 Dec 1613 Dorothy ____, who drowned in Cape Cod Harbor 7 Dec 1620. (Shaw,pp.42ff)

The parents of Edward Southworth were Thomas Southworth, b.c. 1548, d. 30 Nov 1616, and Rosamond Lister, dau William, who m. bet 1563-71. Thomas was s. Sir John Southworth, b. 1526, d. 3 Nov 1595, and Mary (Ashton) Gouland, who m. 23 Jul 1547. During the reign of Queen Elizabeth Sir John was in trouble because of his "Romanism" and questionable loyalty to the Queen. His son, Sir Thomas, had become a protestant. In 1584 Sir Francis Walsingham, hearing Sir John was going to disinherit Thomas, placed him under detention. He spent several years in Fleet Prison until released in 1594. He died "broken in spirit and health", but his will states he was "Weake in Bodie but of perfect remembrance". (Hills, p.98) Sir John was a member of Parliament 1566, and High Sheriff of Lancashire. (Weiss, line 9)

Sir John's parents were Sir Thomas, also High Sheriff of Lancashire, b. 1497, d. 13 Jan 1546, and Margery Boteler, who m. 9 Aug 1518. Sir Thomas was s. Sir John de Southworth, Lord of Salmsbury, Sheriff of Lancashire, b. 1478, d.c. 1517-19, and Helen de Langton, dau Sir Richard and Isabel (Gerard) de Langton. (Weiss, line 9) Sir John de Southworth was s. Christopher, b. c. 1443, d. 1487, and his wife Isabel Dutton. The ancestry of Christopher traces back through four more generations to Gilbert de Southworth who would be number 3,713,024 in the Twenty-First Generation in the system used in this Ancestry. Sir Gilbert had the Manor of Southworth in South Lancashire, in the parish of Wirwick, confirmed to him at Westminster on 20 Jan 1326. It was called Salmesbury Hall. The family name seems to originate from the Manor. (Hills, p.98)

Isabel Dutton, the wife of Christopher Southworth, was in direct line of descent from the Plantagenet Kings of England. Edward I, King of England 1272-1307, and his wife Eleanor of Castile, besides having Edward II, King of England 1307-1327, had a daughter, Joan Plantagenet, who m. Sir Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Hertford and Gloucester. Their daughter Margaret m. (2) Windsor 28 Apr 1317 Hugh de Audley, 8th Earl of Gloucester, Ambassador to France. They had a daughter Margaret who m. Sir Ralph de Stafford and had Beatrice, who m. Thomas de Ros, Member of Parliament 1362-1384. Their son Sir William de Ros was Treasurer of England 1403-4. He m. Margaret Fitz Alan de Arundel. Their daughter Margaret m. James Tuchet, Member of Parliament 1421-1455. Their daughter Anne m. Sir Thomas Dutton and they were the parents of Isabel Dutton who m. Sir Christopher de Southworth, Lord of Salmsbury. (Weiss, line 9)

NOTE: Underlining shows the line of descent of Isabel (Dutton) Southworth from King Edward I.

The direct ancestry of Edward I is traced back through a line of English Kings to Henry I, King of England 1100-1135, and his wife Matilda. Matilda's mother (St. Margaret of Scotland) traces directly back through earlier English Kings to Alfred the Great, to his grandfather Egbert, the first King of All England (827-836), and to the Saxon kings starting with Cerdic who assumed the title of King in 519. Matilda's father was Malcolm III Canmore, King of Scots 1058-1093. His father was Duncan, King of Scots, who was slain by Macbeth near Elgin 14 Aug 1040. From Duncan the direct ancestry traces through Scottish Kings to Fergus the Great who crossed from Ireland in 496 to become first King of the Dalriad Scots, and to Eugenius, King of Ireland.

Through Eleanor of Castile, wife of Edward I, the direct ancestry goes back through Kings of Castile and Leon and Dukes of Burgundy to Robert II, the Pious, King of France 988-1031, and his father, Hugh Capet, the first of the Capetian Kings of France who ruled France for hundreds of years. Back of him the line goes through Kings of Italy to Charlemange, King of France 768-814, crowned Holy Roman Emperor 28 Dec 800. Still further back the line is traced to Clovis the Riparian, Frankish King of Cologne c. 420, and in another branch to Ansbertus, the Gallo-Roman Senator, and through him to Afranius Syagrius, Gallo-Roman Consul in 381. Another branch traces to Robert de Mortain, Earl of Cornwall, half brother of William the Conqueror, and a companion of his at the Battle of Hastings in 1066. Still another branch leads to Henry I, the Fowler, Emperor of Germany 919-936.

Edward I's mother, wife of Henry III, was Eleanor of Provence and in her ancestry are found Kings of Aragon and Counts of Barcelona and of Provence. Edward I's grandmother, Isabella of Angouleme, wife of King John, descended from Louis VI, the Fat, King of France 1108-1137, who was a Crusader. His mother was Bertha, dau Florent I, Count of Holland, while his grandmother was Anne of Russia, dau of Jaroslaus I, Grand Duke of Kiev, and Ingegard, dau Olaf III, King of Sweden.

Full details of the foregoing royal lines will be found in Weiss.

Constant Southworth (3626) was also collaterally related to other English Kings. Edward II, son of Edward I, was King of England 1307-27, and his son, Edward III, was King of England 1327-77. Edward III married Philippa of Hainaut. Their son, John of Gaunt, the Duke of Lancaster, by his wife Blanche of Lancaster, had Henry IV, the first of the English Kings of the House of Lancaster. After Henry IV and his son and grandson, Henry V and Henry VI, the House of Lancaster was succeeded by the House of York---Edward IV, Edward V and Richard III. Edward IV and Richard III were the sons, and Edward V the grandson, of the Duke of York and his wife Cicely Nevill. She was dau Ralph Nevill, the First Earl of Westmoreland, and Joan Beaufort, dau John of Gaunt. The York line, in turn, was succeeded by the Tudors, Henry VII, his son Henry VIII, and children of Henry VIII---Edward VI, Mary and Elizabeth. Henry VII was the great-grandson of John Beaufort, who was the son of John of Gaunt.

Henry VII m. Elizabeth, dau Edward IV. Their dau m. King James IV of Scotland. Their son was King James V of Scotland, his dau was Mary Queen of Scots, and her son was James I, who became King of England upon the death of Queen Elizabeth, dau of King Henry VIII. James I was succeeded by his son Charles I and he, in turn, after the Commonwealth of the two Cromwells, by his sons, Charles II and James II. Then came William III(grandson of Charles I) and Mary II (dau of James II), followed by Anne, another dau of James II. She was succeeded by the House of Hanover beginning with George I, great-grandson of James I, and ending with Queen Victoria, all in direct line. Queen Victoria was the great-great-grandmother of Queen Elizabeth II and also of Prince Philip, the Duke of Edinburgh.

Elizabeth Collier (3627), the wife of Constant Southworth, was dau WILLIAM COLLIER (7254), d. 1670. William, a merchant of London, came to Duxbury in 1633. Although it is doubtful that he had his wife here, he did bring four daughters with him, including Elizabeth (3627). Another dau whom he brought was Mary who m. 1 Apr 1635 Thomas Prence (1598) who became Governor of Plymouth Colony. See note 799. William Collier was an Assistant from 1634 to 1665 except for four years, and one of the two plenipotentiaries at the first meeting of the Congress of the United Colonies in 1643. He was among the first purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652. (GDNE,v.1,p.433;Plym Lists)

907. Elizabeth Sparrow was dau JONATHAN SPARROW (1814), d. Eastham 21 Mar 1706/7, and his wife Rebecca Bangs (1815), b. Plymouth c. 1636, d. bef 19 Oct 1677, who m. Eastham 28 Oct 1654. Jonathan came with his father to Plymouth in 1632. Later he was of Eastham. He served as lieutenant in King Philip's War for which his heirs in 1723 received a share in a township in Gorham, Me. Before 6 Jun 1677 he became captain in command of a horse troop. Between 1668 and 1686 he served as Deputy to the Old Colony Court at Plymouth nineteen times, and between 1689 and 1702 was Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts at least eight times. He served Eastham as selectman ten times between 1671 and 1686. In 1681, 1685 and 1689 he was a member of the Council of War. He served as associate judge or magistrate 1690 and 1691. (GDNE, v.4,p.145; Hills,p.63; Americana, v.27, p.359)

Jonathan Sparrow was s. RICHARD SPARROW (3628), d. 8 Jan 1660/1, and his wife PANDORA (3629). Richard was of Plymouth 1632. He moved to Eastham 1653, and was Representative 1655-6. (GDNE, v.4,p.145)

Rebecca Bangs (1815), wife of Jonathan Sparrow (1814), was dau EDWARD BANGS (3630), bp Panfield, Essex, 28 Oct 1591, d. Eastham 1678, and his wife LYDIA HICKS (3631), b. Eng, who m. c. 1612. Edward and Lydia came in the Anne to Plymouth in 1623. He was made freeman 1633, was assessor for taxes 1634-6 and held other offices in the Plymouth Colony before moving to Eastham in 1645. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1647, 50, 63, and 64, town treasurer 1646-65, selectman 1665 and afterwards. He was a shipwright, and tradition has it that he directed the labor on the first vessel built in the Colony in 1641. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1076; GDNE,v.1,p.111) He is believed to have been s. John Bangs of Hempstead, Essex, who d. c. 1631, and his wife Jane Chavis, who m. 30 Jan 1586/7. (Americana, v.27,p.125; Eng Anc, p.138)

Lydia Hicks was dau ROBERT HICKS (1574,1750,7262) and his wife MARGARET WINSLOW (1575,1751,7263). See note 787 and number 875.

908. John Crowell was s. John Crowe (1816), b. Charlestown c. 1639, d. Yarmouth 28 Jan 1688/9, and his wife Mehitable Miller (1817), b. Roxbury 13 Jul 1638, d. 23 Feb 1714/5. John was s. JOHN CROWE (1972,3632), b. Eng, d. 14 Jan 1672/3, and his wife ELISHUA (1973,3633), b. Eng, d. 1688. John (1972,3632), according to one account was of "the substantial middling class" He was of Charlestown 1635. His wife Elishua had come in 1634 and joined the church on 4 Jan 1634/5. In 1638 he rem to Yarmouth where, with Thomas Howes (1792,1840,3648) (see note 896) and Anthony Thacher (or Tucker), he received the grant of land of the town. He was made freeman in 1640 and was Representative 1641-3. On his gravestone the name is spelled "Cro". (GDNE,v.1, p.479; Thomas Howes; Hellerman) See note 986.

Mehitable Miller (1817), wife of John Crowe (1816), was dau JOHN MILLER (3634), b. Eng, d. Groton 12 Jun 1663, and his wife LYDIA (3635), b. Eng, d. Boston 7 Aug 1658. John Miller received his A.B. degree from Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, Eng., in 1627. He is said to have been of Dorchester 1636. In 1637 he had a share of the lands that are now South

Boston. With his wife Lydia he belonged to the Roxbury Church of Rev. John Eliot, of which he was an elder. In 1639 he was minister at Rowley and the first town clerk. Soon after 1642 he went to the Yarmouth Church. (GDNE, v.3,p.209)

909. Bethia Sears was dau Paul Sears (904,1818) and his wife Deborah Willard (905,1819). See notes 904, 905 and 914.

910. Samuel Eldredge was s. WILLIAM ELDRED (1820,1852) and his wife Anne Lumpkin (1821,1853), bur 1 Nov 1676, who m. bef 1656. Anne was dau of WILLIAM LUMPKIN (3642,3706), d. 1671, and his wife THOMASINE (3643,3707), d. aft 1668. William Lumpkin was of Yarmouth and was Deputy to the General Court. (Eldredge, p.5)

911. Keziah Taylor was dau RICHARD TAYLOR (1822,1854), d. 1 Aug 1703, and his wife Ruth Burgess (1823,1855), d. 22 (9?) Jun 1693, who m. 1646. There were two Richard Taylors in Yarmouth. Richard (1822,1854) was called "Rock Richard" because he built his house against a rock; Richard (1922,1926) was called "Tailor Richard" because of his trade. While in the past there has been some confusion as to which Richard married Ruth Burgess and which married Ruth Wheldon, there seems no reason to doubt the court evidence cited in note 961, which confirms local tradition that "Tailor Richard" married Ruth Wheldon. "Rock Richard" was constable in 1656 and 1668; surveyor of highways in 1657; excise officer in 1664. (Hellerman, p.2; GDNE, v.4,p.263; Swift, p.62; Taylor, pp.7-8)

Ruth Burgess (1823,1855) was dau THOMAS BURGESS (3646,3710), b.c. 1603, d. 27 Feb 1685. Thomas was of Duxbury in 1637, but in 1638 he moved to Sandwich. He was Representative in 1646 and some years after. One account shows him (under the spelling "Burge") to have been originally in Lynn. (GDNE, v.1,pp.302-3)

912. Samuel Howes was s. JOSEPH HOWES (896,920,1824) and his wife ELIZABETH MAYO (897,921,1825). See numbers 896 and 897 and corresponding notes. See also numbers 920 and 921.

914. Zachariah Paddock was s. Zachariah Paddock (1828), b. Plymouth 20 Mar 1636/7, d. Yarmouth 1 May 1727, and his wife Deborah Sears (1829), b. Yarmouth Sep 1639, d. 17 Aug 1732, who m. 1659. Zachariah (1828) was originally of Barnstable but after his marriage lived at Yarmouth. (GDNE, v.3, p.328) Zachariah (1828) was s. ROBERT PADDOCK (3656), d. 25 Jul 1650, and his wife MARY (3657). Robert was at Plymouth in 1643 and prob for some years before. (GDNE, v.3,p.328)

Deborah Sears (1829) was dau RICHARD SEARS (1808,3636,3658) and his wife DOROTHY JONES (1809,3637,3659). See notes 904 and 909.

920. For ancestry of Joseph Howes see note 896. See also note 912.

921. For ancestry of Elizabeth Mayo see note 897. See also note 912.

922. James Matthews was s. JAMES MATTHEWS (1800,1844) and his wife Sarah Hedge (1801,1845). See notes 900 and 898.

924. Elisha Hall was of Yarmouth. He was s. JOHN HALL (1848), d. 1694, and his wife BETHIA (1849). John Hall came to America in 1630 and settled in Charlestown. It is thought he came from Coventry. He was number

19 on the list of members of the Boston Church and in 1632 he and his wife Bethia were among the founders of the Charlestown Church. He was made freeman 14 May 1634. (GDNE,v.2,p.333) He moved to Barnstable c. 1640, and by 1653 had moved again, this time to the part of Yarmouth that is now called Dennis. He owned a number of parcels of land on Cape Cod. He was constable in 1647, surveyor of highways in 1653. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1886)

926. For ancestry of Samuel Eldredge see note 910.

927. For ancestry of Keziah Taylor see note 911.

960. Joseph Bearse was prob in King Philip's War. Joseph and Martha Bearse had at Barnstable: Mary, b. 16 Aug 1677, d. 19 Jan 1760; Joseph, b. 21 Feb 1679, rem to Maine; Benjamin (480); Priscilla, b. 31 Dec 1683, d. 31 Mar 1684; Ebenezer, b. 20 Jan 1685, m. (1) 25 Nov 1708 Elizabeth Cobb, (2) 4 Sep 1712 Joanna Lambert; John, b. 8 May 1687, m. 15 Nov 1711 Elinor Lewis; Josiah, b. 10 Mar 1690, m. (1) 2 Nov 1716 Zeurich Newcomb, (2) Mary ____, rem to Greenwich, Conn.; James, b. 3 Oct 1692, m. 17 Mar 1719/20 Mary Fuller. (Otis, v.1,p.55)

Joseph Bearse (960) was s. AUSTIN (AUGUSTINE) BEARSE (1920), b. 1618, d. 1697. Austin sailed from Southampton in the Confidence 24 Apr 1638. He was with the first company that went to Barnstable in 1639, where on 29 Apr 1643 he was the first to join Mr. Lothrop's Church when Mr. Lothrop moved it to Barnstable (see note 903). Very observant of religious duties, Austin had all his children baptised the Sunday after birth and, in the case of Joseph (960), on the very day of birth, though the church was two miles away. He was surveyor of highways in 1674. He was a farmer. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1294)

Austin Bearse had children at Barnstable as follows: Mary, b. 1640; Martha, b. 1642; Priscilla, b. 10 Mar 1643/4, m. 1660 John Hall jr.; Sarah, b. 28 Mar 1646, m. Aug 1667 John Hamblin; Abigail, b. 18 Dec 1647, m. 12 Apr 1670 Allen Nichols; Hannah, b. 16 Nov 1649; Joseph (960); Hester, b. 2 Oct 1653; Lydia, b. 30 Sep 1655; Rebecca, b. Sep 1657, m. Feb 1670/1 William Hunter; and James, b. 31 Jul 1660, d. Plympton 1728, m. 1683 Experience ____. (Bos Eas Mass, p.1294; Otis,v.1,p.52)

961. Martha Taylor was dau RICHARD TAYLOR (1922,1926), d. 4-13 Dec 1673, and his wife RUTH WHELDON (1923,1927), d. Duxbury 4 Dec 1673, who m. c. 27 Oct 1646. Richard, a tailor, was called "Tailor Richard" to distinguish him from another Richard Taylor (1822,1854), also of Yarmouth. See note 911. A resident of Yarmouth by 1643, he had trouble in 1646 with Gabriel Wheldon, who objected to his marrying his dau Ruth; but the court took cognizance of the matter and Wheldon gave his consent. (GDNE,v.4,p.263; Swift, p.62; Taylor, p.1) See note 963.

Ruth Wheldon died by drowning in Duxbury. She was dau of GABRIEL WHELDON (3846,3854), d. Malden Jan 1653/4. Gabriel was of Plymouth. He was of Mattacheese (now called Barnstable) in 1638. He was surveyor of highways 1642 and 1647. (Hellerman, p.8; Swift, p.68)

Richard Taylor (1922,1926) came from England. He was surveyor of highways 1648, 1657; constable 1656, 1668; collector of taxes 1661. On [illegible] Mar 1670/1 he was fined 10 shillings for being in the company of John Sprague and others, "siting tippling with them, and by his prence abeting them in theire evill practices," in the course of which Sprague gamed, and also brought a mare into the parlor. (Taylor, pp.2-5)

962. Samuel Cobb was a farmer (Otis,v.1,p.173). He was s. HENRY COBB (1924), d. 1679, and his wife SARAH HINCKLEY (1925), who m. 12 Dec 1649. Henry was of Plymouth c. 1629. He and his wife were two of the thirteen original members of Lothrop's church at Scituate, Jan 1635 (see note 903), where he had rem in 1633. He prob came from Kent, but had been of Lothrop's church in London. He escaped being confined for two years in London prisons, a fate that happened to Lothrop himself and about 24 members of his congregation for holding unorthodox religious views. Lothrop came over in 1634 and started his church at Scituate. He soon removed it to Barnstable because of a doctrinal difficulty over baptism. Cobb became a deacon of the church, and for 44 years was either senior deacon or ruling elder. He was Representative in 1645 and for six more years. (GDNE,v.1,p.413; Otis,v.1,pp.166-8)

Sarah Hinckley (1925) was sis of Susanna (401) and also of Thomas who was Governor of Plymouth Colony. She was dau SAMUEL HINCKLEY (802,3850), d, 31 Oct 1662, and his wife SARAH (803,3851), d. 18 Aug 1656. See note 802.

963. Elizabeth Taylor was dau RICHARD TAYLOR (1922,1926) and his wife RUTH WHELDON (1923,1927). See note 961.

964. David Linnell settled in Barnstable. He was s. ROBERT LINNELL (1928,1934), d. 27 Feb 1662/3, and his wife PENNINA HOWES (1929,1935), dau Samuel. Robert and his wife, who were dismissed from the church in London, came to Scituate and joined the church there on 16 Sep 1638. In 1639 they removed to Barnstable. He was called "Mr." indicating some wealth and standing. Possibly Pennina (elsewhere called Jemima) was a second wife. (GDNE, v.3,p.97; NEH&GR,v.69,p.284; Otis,v.2,p.150) See note 967.

965. Hannah Shelley grew up under the bad influence of her mother. She is said to have spoken "inconsiderately, loosely and lasciviously". In 1652 she and her husband were "cutt off from that relation which they hadd formerlye to the church", and also were tried, sentenced and publicly whipped. (Otis,v.2,p.157)

Hannah was dau ROBERT SHELLEY (1930) and his wife JUDITH GARNET (1931), b. Eng 1608, who m. Scituate 26 Sep 1636. Robert came to Boston in the Lion in 1632 but had removed to Barnstable by 1640. He joined Lothrop's church at Scituate 14 May 1637. (GDNE,v.4,p.71) His wife, Judith Garnet, came in the Francis in 1634 from Ipswich, Eng. In Sep 1634 she was admitted to the Boston Church as "our br. John Coggeshall's maid serv." She was "proud, tenacious of her own opinions, and had very little control over her tongue, which ran like a whip-saw, cutting everything it came in contact with." For venting her spite on members of the church and abusing Rev. Mr. Lothrop with her language she was excommunicated. (GDNE,v.2,p.233; Otis,v.2,p.156)

Robert was possibly a brother of Ann Shelley (779).

966. John Davis was s. DOLOR DAVIS (1932), b. Eng c. 1593, d. Barnstable Jun 1673, and his wife Margery Willard (1933), who were m. Eng c. 1618. Margery was dau Richard Willard (3620,3866,7276) and his wife Margery (3867). See note 905. Margery (1933) apparently did not come to America.

Dolor Davis (also known as Dollard, or Dollar) was of Cambridge 1634. He rem c. 1638 to Duxbury and then to Barnstable c. 1642, where he joined the church 27 Aug 1648. In 1655 he rem to Concord, and that year was an original proprietor and member of the first Board of Selectmen of Groton. In 1667 or 1668 he returned to Barnstable. He became freeman 1646. He was a carpenter and master builder. (GDNE,v.2,p.16; Otis,v.1,p.289)

967. Hannah Linnell was dau ROBERT LINNELL (1928,1934) and his wife PENNINA HOWES (1929,1935). See note 964.

970. Jabez Gorham was a brother of Temperance Gorham (973) and of Joseph Gorham (974). He was s. JOHN GORHAM (1940,1946,1948), bp Benefield, Nthan, 28 Jan 1620/1, d. Swansea 5 Feb 1675/6, and his wife Desire Howland (1941,1947,1949), b. Plymouth bef 22 Dec 1627, d. Barnstable 13 Oct 1683, who m. 1643. (Shaw, pp.106ff)

Captain John Gorham (1940,1946,1948) came with his father to New England and was in Plymouth in 1637. He is believed to have served apprenticeship as a tanner and currier of leather, having to rely on himself after his father's death in 1643, as he had no family and little means. In 1646 he rem to Marshfield and in 1652 to Yarmouth. On 5 Mar 1655 he was presented for "unseamly carriage toward Blanch Hull at unseasonable time being in the night." She was Blanch (979) the wife of Tristram Hull (978). See note 979. John was fined 40 shillings, she was fined 50 shillings. He was made freeman in 1650, and in 1673 and 1674 was selectman of Barnstable. He was a lieutenant of the Plymouth forces in the Dutch War of 1673. In 1675 he was captain of a horse troop from Yarmouth and was in several battles in King Philip's War. At Swamp Fort in the Narragansett country, where the Narragansett's power was crushed on 19 Dec 1675, he suffered seriously from exposure, from which he never recovered. He was taken with fever at Swansea and died there. (Bos Eas Mass, p.586; Otis,v.1,p.407) For a description of the Swamp Fort battle see Upham,v.1,pp.118-124.

John Gorham was s. RALPH GORHAM (3880,3892,3896), b. 1575, d.c. 1643. Ralph was of Benefield, Nthan, and came with his family to New England, being of Plymouth in 1637. (Bos Eas Mass, p.586) Ralph was s. James Gorham, b. 1550, d. 1576, and his wife Agnes Bernington, who m. in 1572, and who were also of Benefield. (Bos Eas Mass, p.586)

Desire Howland, the wife of John Gorham and the mother of Jabez (970), was dau JOHN HOWLAND (1566,3882,3894,3898) and his wife ELIZABETH TILLEY (1567,3883,3895,3899) who came in the Mayflower. See note 783.

971. Hannah Sturgis m. (1) c. 1670 John Gray of Yarmouth. He d. bef Mar 1673/4. (Sturgis, p.16) She m. (2) Jabez Gorham and they rem to Bristol, R.I. (MD,v.5,p.180; NEH&GR, v.52,p.358) They had children born in Bristol bet 1682-1701, but there is no record of the birth of Elizabeth (485). (VR) Elizabeth's relationship is established by the will of Jabez Gorham (MD,v.17, p.67) and the wills of Elizabeth and Shobael Baxter (MD,v.13,pp.247-8; and see Virkus, v.6,p.548).

Hannah Sturgis was dau EDWARD STURGIS (1804,1942,1950), bp Woodnesborough, Kent, 30 Jan 1613/14, d. Sandwich 1695, and his wife ELIZABETH HINCKLEY (1805,1943,1951), bp Harrietsham, Kent, 20 Sep 1617, d. 14 Feb 1691/2, who m. c. 1640. Edward m. (2) Apr 1692 Mary, wid Zachariah Rider. (Sturges Lin, pp.6-7; Sturgis Fam, p.1; Sturgis, p.14) Edward came to Charlestown but was one of the first settlers of Yarmouth, where he is found Apr 1639. He was freeman 1651. He represented Yarmouth in a dispute with the Indians in 1658.

One authority shows that the Edward who settled in Charlestown brought a wife Susan, and a child Edward, bp Eng 10 Apr 1624, and says that it was the younger Edward who married Elizabeth. (Sturgis Fam, p.1) Another says the wife of the immigrant Edward was Elizabeth and that the Edward b. Eng 1624 m. Temperance Gorham (see note 973). (Sturges Lin, pp.6-7) But a later work shows clearly that the immigrant Edward was b. 1613/14, that he m. here c. 1640 Elizabeth Hinckley, and that their son Edward (who m. Temperance Gorham)

was born here c. 1642. (Sturgis, pp.11ff) See for other children of Edward Sturgis and Elizabeth Hinckley notes 902 (Thomas), 973 (Edward) and 975 (Sarah).

Edward Sturgis (1804,1942,1950) was s. John Sturgis, "crystned" 27 Apr 1578, and his wife Margaret Austin, bur Eastry, Kent, 3 Apr 1622, who m. Tilmanstone, Kent, 28 Nov 1608. John was s. Edward Sturgis who was bur Sturry, Kent, 23 Jan 1624/5.

Elizabeth Hinckley (1805,1943,1951) was dau Thomas Hinckley (3610, 3886,3902), d. 1634, and his wife Anna (3611,3887,3903). Thomas was a bro of Samuel (802,3850). See note 802. Elizabeth came with her uncle Samuel from Harrietsham in 1635. (Sturgis, pp.3,10-11)

972. Thomas Baxter came from Scotland. He was a lieutenant. (Virkus, v.6,p.755)

973. Temperance Gorham m. (1) 1663 Edward Sturgis, s. Edward (1804, 1942,1950) and Elizabeth Hinckley (1805,1943,1951). See notes 902, 971 and 975. He was b.c. 1642, and was not as earlier writers have indicated the one b. Eng. 10 Apr 1624 who was also the son of an Edward. (Sturgis,p.14) He died 8 Dec 1678. (Sturgis,p.15) Temperance was dau JOHN GORHAM (1940,1946, 1948) and his wife Desire Howland (1941,1947,1949). See notes 970 and 783. She was sis Joseph Gorham (974) and of Jabez Gorham (970).

974. Joseph Gorham was a shoemaker and also an ensign. (Otis,v.1, p.415) He was s. JOHN GORHAM (1940,1946,1948) and his wife Desire Howland (1941,1947,1949). See notes 970 and 783. He was a bro of Temperance Gorham (973) and of Jabez Gorham (970).

975. Sarah Sturgis was dau EDWARD STURGIS (1804,1942,1950) and his wife ELIZABETH HINCKLEY (1805,1943,1951). See notes 902, 971 and 973.

976. Abraham Blush was an early settler of Duxbury, where he bought land in 1637. He was of Barnstable in 1641. (Otis,v.1,p.89) He m. (2) Anna Williams (Barker) (811). (Otis,v.1,p.64) He m. (3) Alice (Derby) ____. (Goodspeed,v.1,p.117)

978. Tristram Hull was of Yarmouth, 1643. (GDNE,v.2,p.495) He was s. JOSEPH HULL (1956), b. 1595, d. 19 Nov 1665, and his wife Joane, d. aft 1632. Joseph was prob b. Crewkerne, Som. He graduated from Oxford in 1614, and after five years as curate in Devon he was ordained and made rector of North Leigh, Diocese of Exeter, where he served eleven years. In 1632, about the time of the death of his first wife, he resigned, returned to the vicinity of Crewkerne, gathered a company of 106 persons, and brought them to New England in 1635. His second wife Agnes came with him, as did Tristram, then 11. He was the minister of a colony of 21 families from England who settled at Wessaguscus, now Weymouth, on 5 May 1635. He became freeman that year. He was a magistrate of Hingham in 1638 and Deputy 1638 and 1639. In 1639 he removed to become a founder of Barnstable, for which he was Deputy 1639. In 1641 he became pastor for a group at Yarmouth, apparently without leave, and was excommunicated by the Barnstable Church. They took him back as a member in 1643, but he never was allowed to preach there again. He went to Dover as minister about that time, for a few years, then to the Isle of Shoals, N.H., where again he preached. (Otis,v.2,pp.19ff; Scott,p.236)

Joseph Hull was s. Thomas Hull and his wife Joane Peson, who m. Eng bef 1590.

979. Blanch Hull "was a bad woman, frequently involved in broils and difficulties." For her difficulty from her relations with John Gorham see note 970. After the death of Tristram Hull c. 1667 she m. (2) Capt. William Hedge (1796,3602,3690), who at his death in 1670 cut her off with only 12 pence because she "had dealt falsely with him in the covenant of marriage and departed from him". (GDNE,v.2,p.400; NEH&GR,v.7,p.235) As to William Hedge see note 898.

980. See note 826.

982. Anthony Besse came in the James in 1635 and settled at Lynn. He went to Sandwich in 1637 and spent many years "in holy service to the Indians". (GDNE,v.1,p.172)

984. See note 852.

986. Both Crowe (p.21) and Crowell (p.1) show that Lydia Crowell (493) who m. Ebenezer Goodspeed was dau John Crowe (1816) and Mehitable Miller (1817). But Goodspeed (p.104) says "this could not have been because John's Lydia was born about 1668", and asserts it was the daughter of Thomas Goodspeed, John's brother, who m. Ebenezer Goodspeed. Savage (GDNE,v.1,p.479) and Bos Eas Mass (p.633) are in accord. As Goodspeed has discovered the birth of John's dau was c. 1668 it is clear it was not she who m. in 1677/8. Ebenezer Goodspeed's wife seems clearly to have been the dau of Thomas Crowe.

Thomas was s. JOHN CROWE (1972,3632) and his wife ELISHUA (1973,3633). See note 908.

988. Thomas Stacy is known to have been in America 1646 and was of Ipswich 1648. (Bos Eas Mass, p.362) He rem to Salem where he, his wife and nine children were received in the church from Ipswich 20 Apr 1676. (Pope, p.430) Thomas was s. SIMON STACY (1976), d. bef 1649, and his wife ELIZABETH CLARK (1977), d.c. 1670, who m. Eng c. 1620. Simon was a commoner in Ipswich 1641. (Bos Eas Mass, p.362)

989. Susanna Worcester was dau WILLIAM WORCESTER (1978), d. 28 Oct 1663, and his wife SARAH (1979), d. 23 Apr 1650. William Worcester (or Wooster) was the first minister of Salisbury. He m. (2) 20 or 23 Jul 1650 Rebecca, dau Bennett Swayne of Salisbury, Wilts, who had previously m. (1) Henry Byley (or Bayley) and (2) John Hall. She m. (4) Samuel Symonds, Lt. Gov. of Massachusetts, whom she also survived. She d. 21 Jul 1695 in her 79th year. (GDNE,v.4,p.651)

990. Matthew Clark was a mariner, first of Boston, later of Marblehead where he is known to have been in 1668-74. (GDNE,v.1,p.399)

991. Abigail Maverick was dau ELIAS MAVERICK (1982), b.c. 1604, d. Charlestown 8 Sep 1684, and his wife ANN HARRIS (1983), b. Eng c. 1613, d. Reading 7 Sep 1697, who m. c. 1633. Elias was of Chelsea 1630, freeman 1633, of the artillery company 1634. (NEH&GR,v.69,p.154)

Elias Maverick was s. Rev. JOHN MAVERICK (3964), bp Devon 28 Dec 1578, d. Dorchester 3 Feb 1635/6, and his wife MARY GYE (3965), d. aft 1666, who m. Ilsington, Devon, 28 Oct 1600. Rev. John Maverick was of Exeter College, Oxford, where he received his B.A. in 1599 and his M.A. in 1603. He became deacon of the church at Exeter, Eng., 26 Jul 1597, and later was ordained minister of the Church of England. In 1615 he was rector of Bea-

worthy, Devon. He sailed 30 Mar 1630 on the Mary and John to Nantasket, the captain of the ship refusing to take them further. The group from this vessel succeeded in planting Dorchester a month before the arrival of Winthrop. (Swift, p.178) He became freeman 1631 and was minister of the Dorchester Church until his death. (NEH&GR,v.69,p.154)

John Maverick was s. Peter Maverick, b.c. 1550, d. bef 3 Feb 1616/17, who m. Awliscombe, Devon, 7 Nov 1577 Dorothy Tucke, dau Robert and Alice Tucke. Peter was s. Robert, bur Awliscombe 14 Nov 1573. Peter, like his father, was clerk of Awliscombe. He is first recorded as "Peter Bull, alias Maverick" when he was ordained as deacon 15 Jan 1573/4. "Peter Maverick alias Bull" was ordained as priest 17 Mar 1573/4 and on 3 Nov 1580 was admitted to the perpetual vicarage of Awliscombe. He met a violent death. (NEH&GR,v.69, pp.151-2)

Ann Harris (1983), wife of Elias Maverick (1982), was dau THOMAS HARRIS (3966), d. Charlestown bet 1631-4, and his wife ELIZABETH (3967), b.c. 1577, d. Charlestown 16 Feb 1670/1. Thomas Harris (or Williams alias Harris) came with Winthrop and was in Charlestown in 1630. He was admitted freeman 1631 as Thomas Williams. He installed and kept the ferry from Boston to Winissimet (now called Chelsea) and Charlestown. After his death his widow Elizabeth m. (2) Deacon William Stilson (Stitson or Stetson). Stilson continued the ferry operation after Sep 1634. (Wyman,pp.467,902; Am Gen, v.24,p.153; Harris,pp.6-7)

Thomas Harris was s. William Harris, d. 1599, and his wife Agnes Mason, d. aft 1599, who m. 30 Jan 1579. William had m. (1) Cheltenham, Glouc., 21 Nov 1568 Katherine Kiche. William was s. John, a yeoman of Hatherup, Glouc., b. bef 1514, d.c. 1554, m.c. 1533 Anne, d. 1585. Agnes Mason was dau Henry Mason who d.c. 1584. (Harris,pp.4-5)

REGISTER OF DESCENDANTS

of

GERSHOM TEEL
(1780-1842)

BENJAMIN SWAN
(1787-1842)

HORATIO NELSON THOMAS
(1803-1888)

and

PRENTICE HOWES
(c.1814-1840)

Descendants of

Gershom Teel

I. Gershom Teel (8), b. Charlestown c. 1780, d. Charlestown 1 Jul 1842, m. (1) Charlestown 30 Aug 1801 Martha Mirick, dau Benjamin and Martha (Bodge) Mirick, b.c. 1782, d. bef 30 Nov 1808; (2) Charlestown 6 Feb 1812 Elizabeth French Scott (9), b.c. 1789, d. Charlestown 22 Dec 1824; and (3) Charlestown 25 Dec 1826 Martha Plaisted (B.?) Scott, b. Charlestown 1794, d. Charlestown 16 Jun 1843. See note 9.

Gershom and Martha (Mirick) had:

A. Martha, b. 27 Mar 1802, m. Charlestown 22 Jul 1820 James G. ROULSTONE of Worcester.

B. Mary Ann, b. 7 Nov 1803, m. ____ CHANAPNY (CHAMPNY?) and had:

a. Mary Ann, m. Charles RICE and had:

i. Hattie, m. James McMAHON.

C. Louisa, b. 19 Mar 1805. See note 9.

D. Gershom, b. 1 Nov 1806, d. 20 Jan 1875, a sailmaker at Charlestown Navy Yard.

Gershom and Elizabeth French (Scott) had:

E. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 14 Apr 1812, m. ____ TRYCROSS of Somerville.

F. George Mirick (4), b. Charlestown 29 Jun 1814, d. Danvers 13 Apr 1882, m. Salem 29 Jan 1839 Abigail Elliot Swan (5), b. Beverly 21 Feb 1819, dau Benjamin and Hannah (Shale) Swan, d. Peabody 27 Dec 1894, and had:

a. George Scott, b. 26 Mar 1840, d. 23 Jan 1841.

b. Mary Abby, d. 16 Feb 1907, m. Thomas W. FOX of Worcester, d. Aug 1883.

c. George Colver, m. Peabody Mary E. Day of Salem and had:

i. George Edward, m. Emily Bartlett.

ii. William Amos, d. 19 Feb 1885, unm.

d. Anna Foster, d. 26 Feb 1926, m. Peabody 1 Jul 1868 John OSBORN, b. 23 Jun 1847, d. 1 Sep 1890, s. Franklin and Nancy (Jacobs) Osborn, and had:

i. John Hanson, m. Mabel Bancroft and had:

(a) Marion Bancroft, m. ____ and had two children.

ii. George Teel, m. twice and had several children.

iii. Marion Jacobs, d. unm.

e. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov 1843, d. 12 Mar 1844.

f. Arthur Swan, b. 1850, d. 1908, m. Eva Lee Batchelder.

g. Helen French, m. Peabody 8 Jun 1876 George Henry JACOBS and had:

i. Mary Fox, b. Jul 1881.

ii. Helen, b. Feb 1885, m. (1) William BROWN and (2) Alfred SWEET. William and Helen had:

(a) William.

h. Alice Shale, b. 10 Mar 1855, d. 6 Dec 1945, m. Peabody 27 Nov 1884 Abelard Eulah WELLS, later divorced. They had:

i. Marion Davis, b. 26 Jun 1885, m. Paul C. CUMMINGS and had:

(a) Madeline.

(b) Paul.

ii. Gertrude, d. 26 Nov 1892, ae 3 mo.

iii. Raymond, m. Olga Fahr and had:

(a) Virginia.

(b) Ramona.

(c) Gloria.

(d) Olga.

iv. Robert, m. Darthea Hebbard and had:

(a) Barbara.

i. Adeline Pemberton, b. Peabody 8 Jun 1857, d. Peabody 8 Jan 1937, m. Peabody 15 Jun 1881 Jess Herman SMITH, b. Ipswich 20 Jun 1855, d. 1932, and had:

i. Anna Osborn, b. 31 Mar 1882, d. 4 Dec 1883.

ii. Phillips Nelson, b. 7 Apr 1885, d. 1944, m. Syvilla Josephine Perkins, b. 28 Sep 1880, and had:

(a) Irene Perkins, b. 19 Feb 1913.

(b) Mary Francis, b. 6 Dec 1914.

(c) Phyllis Geraldine, b. 2 Mar 1917.

(d) Syvilla Adaline, b. 15 Jul 1919.

iii. Roger Herman, b. 5 Jun 1887, m. Mary Gladys Ingraham, b. 31 Oct 1886.

iv. Frank.

j. Frank Herbert (2), b. Peabody 1 Jun 1861, d. Lakewood, N.H., 10 Sep 1913, m. Peabody 7 Apr 1886 Grace Carroll Thomas (3), b. Hyannis 18 Dec 1863, d. Salem 21 Aug 1931, and had:

i. George Mirick, b. Peabody 1 Nov 1886, m. Danvers 10 Oct 1917 Rachael Christine Collins, b. Danvers 27 Apr 1894, dau Henry Edwards Collins and Catherine J. Donovan, and had:

(a) Barbara, b. Peabody 18 Jun 1920, m. New York, N.Y., 23 Oct 1942 H. J. McDERMOTT, and had:

(i) J. Barry, b. 8 Jul 1946

(ii) Shiela Rae, b. 5 Mar 1948.

(iii) Barbara Sharon, b. 10 Aug 1949.

(iv) Carol, b. 24 Dec 1950.

(v) Brian Thomas, b. 17 Oct 1952.

(vi) Tara, b. 12 Jan 1958.

(vii) Elysa, b. 9 Feb 1960.

(b) Frank Herbert, b. Peabody 21 Dec 1921, m. Lynn 27 Aug 1948 Jeanne Gertrude Sullivan, b. 27 Jan 19 , and had:

(i) Kathleen, b. 25 Nov 1949.

(ii) Daniel, b. 9 Jan 1951.

(iii) Mark Lawrence, b. 10 Jan 1953.

(iv) Jeanne, b. 16 Jun 1961

(v) Arleen, b. 9 Aug 1962.

ii. Olive Prentice, b. Peabody 16 Dec 1888, d. Salem 9 Mar 1939, m. Canaan, Conn., 14 Oct 1916 Edward Frank MILLS, b. Sep 1884, and were div Salem Sep 1920.

iii. Herbert Austin, b. Peabody 18 Dec 1890, d. 18 Sep 1948, m. Spencer 28 Feb 1925 Mattie Adaline (Jones) Hubbard, b. Farmington, N.H., 19 Aug 1897, d. Cambridge 16 Oct 1947, dau Everett James and Martha Cushing (Healy) Jones, and had:

(a) Richard Herbert, b. Arlington 27 Jan 1927, m. Needham Heights 16 Jan 1954 Virginia Jane Morganstern, dau Clarence and Eleanor Amanda (Peterson) Morganstern, and had:

(i) Christine Ann, b. Newton 26 Apr 1955.

(ii) Richard Herbert, b. Newton 19 Dec 1956.

(b) Lawrence Cushing, b. Cambridge 9 Apr 1935, m. Batavia, N.Y., 27 Jun 1959 Marilyn Ann Zeltner, b. 10 Jan 1937, dau George and Freida (Rick) Zeltner, and had:

(i) David Lawrence, b. Rochester, N.Y., 19 Sep 1962.

iv. Lawrence Howes, b. Peabody 12 Feb 1893, m. Salem 23 Apr 1915 Lucy Alice Reed, b. 8 Nov 1895, dau Waldo Reed of Lynn, and had:

(a) Eleanor, b. Brookline 14 Nov 1919, m. Alexandria, La., 3 Dec 1942 Norman Elmer BENNETT, b. Saugus 15 Aug 1917, s. Elmer Adelbert and Mildred Josephine (Smith) Bennett, and had:

(i) Roger Norman, b. Salem 13 Sep 1945.

(ii) Jeffrey Richard, b. Salem 19 Mar 1948.

(iii) Alison, b. Salem 4 Jul 1950.

(b) Alison, b. Hull 24 Jun 1921, m. Marblehead 3 Sep 1948 Walter F. LIVERMORE, b. Brookline 13 Apr 1921, s. Walter F. and Doris (Loring) Livermore, and had:

(i) Andrea, b. Lynn 26 Jan 1952.

(ii) Stephen Walter, b. Salem 6 Mar 1954.

(iii) Dana Frazer, b. Salem 6 Nov 1963.

(c) Marion, b. Salem 20 Mar 1928, m. Marblehead 13 Sep 1952 Richard Henry ROCHE, b. Boston 30 Aug 1924, s. Edward Thomas and Mary Regina (Morrissey) Roche, and had:

(i) Leslie, b. Albany, N.Y., 11 Apr 1955.

(ii) Lawrence Edward, b. Albany, N.Y., 24 Nov 1956.

(iii) Tracey, b. Albany, N.Y., 20 Sep 1958.

(iv) Douglas Martin, b. Albany, N.Y., 4 Dec 1959.

(v) Brian Martin, b. Albany, N.Y., 28 Apr 1962.

v. Marie Eliot, b. Peabody 29 Jul 1894, m. Portsmouth, N.H., 6 Mar 1915 Leslie Ross PORTER, b. Peabody 24 Jun 1888, s. Edward H. and Lillian (Evans) Porter, and had:

(a) Edward Herbert, b. Salem 20 May 1916, m. (1) Winchester 4 Jul 1941 Martha Little, b. 22 Nov 1922, dau William and Estelle (Archibald) Little. Edward and Martha were div 1949, and Martha m. (2) William John SPEERS Jr. Edward m. (2) Unionville, Conn., 6 Jan 1951 Priscilla Hawthorne Brooks, div c. 1956. Edward m. (3) Seabrook, N.H., 29 Jan 1957 Roberta Anne Holmes, b. Salem 4 Jun 1930.

Edward and Martha had:

(i) Gayle, b. Boston 11 May 1942, m. Winchester 26 Jul 1963 Donald James LEWIS jr.

(ii) Edward Thomas, b. Beverly 30 May 1948.

Edward and Priscilla had:

(iii) Peter Brooks, b. Beverly 19 Aug 1952.

(iv) Brooks Scott, b. Beverly 18 Sep 1955.

Edward and Roberta had:

(v) Anne, b. Salem 15 Dec 1957.

(b) Leslie Ross, b. Peabody 15 Jul 1917, m. Elkton, Md., 30 May 1940 Jeanne Elizabeth MacKenzie, b. Beverly 19 Feb 1920, dau William and Beatrice (West) MacKenzie, and had:

(i) Leslie Ross, b. Beverly 1 Jul 1942, m. Newburyport 8 Nov 1963 Christl Schreiber, b. Germany.

(ii) David Eliot, b. Beverly 28 Mar 1944.

(iii) Douglas MacKenzie, b. Beverly 15 Mar 1949.

vi. Grace Huntington, b. Peabody 13 May 1900, m. Salem 20 Jan 1923 John Marshall RAYMOND, b. Salem 5 Aug 1894, s. John Marshall and Jennie Abbot (Ward) Raymond, and had:

(a) John Marshall, b. Boston 19 Nov 1923.

(b) Richard Thomas, b. and d. Boston 27 May 1925.

(c) Carol, b. Boston 6 Feb 1928, m. Washington, D.C., 15 Mar 1958 Joseph Magee MURRAY Jr., b. Ann Arbor, Mich., 16 Sep 1926, s. Joseph Magee and Frances (Kent) Murray of Orono, Me., and had:

(i) Carol, b. Redwood City, Calif., 3 Jun 1961.

(ii) Susan, b. Redwood City, Calif., 30 Dec 1962.

(d) Hope, b. Boston 11 Dec 1929, m. Washington, D.C., 29 Aug 1953 John Griffith AMES IV, b. Jacksonville, Ill., 10 Jun 1922, s. John Griffith and Elinor (Russel) Ames of Menlo Park, Calif., and had:

(i) Nancy Marshall, b. San Francisco, Calif., 16 Apr 1955.

(ii) David Russel, b. San Jose, Calif., 17 Jan 1957.

vii. Carolyn Hallett, b. Peabody 27 Apr 1904, m. New York City 1 Oct 1927 Leicester Seymour RAYNOR, b. Brooklyn, N.Y., 4 Jun 1895, s. Clinton Leicester and Bertha Lena (Seymour) Raynor, and had:

(a) Stephen Seymour, b. New York City 12 Sep 1935.

(b) Marie Eliot, b. 12 Jun 1941.

G. Charlotte-Maria, b. 15 Mar 1816, d. 1817.

H. Charlotte-Maria, b. 24 Jul 1819, d.c. Dec 1821.

I. Harriet Williams, b. 9 Nov 1821, d.c. Apr 1827.

J. Eliza F., b. 30 Jun 1824, m. ____ JONES and lived in Watertown, N.Y.(?). See note 9 on Ancestry.

Gershom and Martha Plaisted (B.?) (Scott) had:

K. Harriet, b. 10 Jun 1827, m. ____ WORCESTER of Hudson.

L. Charlotte M., b. 9 Aug 1829.

M. Frances Adeline, b. Charlestown 6 Nov 1832, m. Danvers 30 Dec 1852 John J. HILL, b. Malden c. 1828, s. Isaac and Phebe Hill.

Descendants of

Benjamin Swan

II. Benjamin Swan (10), b. Salem Jul 1787, d. Worcester 23 Dec 1842, m. Salem 29 Jun 1809 Hannah Shale (11), b. Beverly 9 Jan 1789, d. 1 Jan 1865, and had:

A. Adeline, b. Oct 1810, d. 5 Feb 1859, m. Philip HAMMOND of Beverly, d. 14 Sep 1883, and had:

a. Adeline Swan, m. Ezra Ober FOSTER of Beverly, d. 14 Oct 1894, and had:

i. Ada Maria, m. Amos Perley BURNHAM.

ii. Effie Hadlock, m. Benjamin LARCOM.) twins

iii. Ella Perry, m. Weldon SMITH.)

iv. Mary Hilts, d. in infancy.

v. Charles Ezra, m. Lissie Richards.

vi. Samuel Jeremiah, m. Jun 1884 Alice Grant and had:

(a) Ruth Elliot, b. Mar 1890.

vii. Lillian Hammond, m. 11 Dec 1893 Frederick W. HERRICK and had:

(a) Elsie Gertrude.

b. Mehitable Maria, m. Jonathan Ober HOLDEN of Wenham and had:

i. Alice, m. Ephraim HATHAWAY and had:

(a) Mildred, m. John BROWN.

ii. Mary Hammond, m. Benjamin H. GRUSH of Salem and had:

(a) Arthur.

(b) Mary Louise.

(c) Charles.

(d) Frederick W., d. Nov 1889.

iii. Anna, m. Frank RORINSON.

iv. Adeline Swan.

v. Frederick Webster, m. Ada Cooper.

c. Philip Augustus, m. Mary Louise Stickney of Beverly and had:

i. Mary Louise, m. May 1883 Charles CLARK.

ii. Anna Woodberry, m. Oct 1893 Elmer L. TEWKSBURY.

d. Hannah Shale, m. George Henry STICKNEY of Beverly and had:

i. George Augustus, b. 1857, d. 1926, m. 1886 Hattie Ware Cole of Beverly, b. 1867, d. 1945, and had:

(a) Esther W., b. 9 Sep 1888, m. 14 Oct 1913 Walter Leland ALLEY and had:

(i) Constance Stickney, b. 5 Mar 1916, m. Beverly 18 Apr 1940 Benjamin B. PRIEST and had:

(x) Lawry, b. 1942.

(y) Gretchen, b. 1948.

(z) Bradford, b. 1952.

(ii) Judith, b. 10 Aug 1924, m. 18 Aug 1945 Ralph PETERSON and had:

(x) Henrietta, b. 1953.

(y) Erik, b. 1955.

(b) George Horton, b. 19 May 1892, d. 1 Jan 1939, m. Pauline Cecilia Klink and had:

(i) Nancy, b.c. 1922, m. David POOR and had four children.

(c) Robert Cole, b. 23 Apr 1895, d. 7 Sep 1943, m. Brookline 26 Feb 1923 Dorothea Isabella Fuller and had:

(i) George Augustus, b. Beverly 5 Oct 1924, m. New Rochelle, N.Y., 1950 Katherine Elsey and had:

(x) Robert Cole, b. New Rochelle, N.Y., 2 Apr 1952.

(y) Susan Hyde, b. Aug 1955.

(z) Robin Fuller.

(ii) Fay Fuller, b. Beverly 4 Oct 1928, m. Beverly 1953 Donald L. MURRAY and had:

(x) Keith L., b. Bryn Mawr, Pa., 30 Oct 1952.

(y) Kent L., b. Bryn Mawr, Pa., 9 Mar 1954.

(z) Dona Grey, b. Bryn Mawr, Pa., 2 Apr 1958.

Dorothea m. (2) Howard J. HEFFERNAN.

ii. Seaward Lee, m. Belle Campbell of Haverhill and had:

(a) Walter.

iii. Nannie Johnson, d. in infancy.

iv. Lissie Hammond, d. unm.

e. Daniel Webster, m. Mary Ann Young and had:

i. Mary Gertrude, d. unm.

ii. Edward, d. unm.

iii. Philip.

iv. Ralph.

v. Albion LeRoy.

vi. Bertha.

f. Harriet Bradley, m. William Everett CHOATE, of Beverly and had:

i. William Everett, m. 2 Jul 1885 Susie F. Herrick of Beverly.

ii. Arthur K., m. Emma Streams.

iii. Grace, m. E. Elmer ALLEN and had:

(a) Florence.

g. William Henry, d. unm.

h. Sarah Ellen, m. (1) Edward COLE of Beverly and had:

i. Mary E.

Sarah m. (2) Frank KNOWLTON.

i. Florence, m. William J. LEFAVOR of Salem and had:

i. Winifred Florence.

ii. Clara Louise.

iii. Harry Shapleigh.

B. Hannah Shale, b. May 1812, d. 14 Apr 1878, m. 1832 Simon GARDNER of Salem, d. 26 Feb 1888, and had:

a. Benjamin Franklin, b. 20 Jan 1836, m. 1866 Ida Pennington of North Carolina and had:

i. Kate Pennington.

ii. Frank Pennington.

iii. LeRoy.

b. Frances Ellen, b. 31 Aug 1837.

c. Hannah Wallis, b. 20 Mar 1839, m. 12 Aug 1875 Charles E. BURNS and had:

i. Frank Gardner.

ii. Hattie.

d. Simon Warren, b. Feb 1840, d. in infancy.

e. Harriet Newell, b. 16 May 1841, m. 1874 Dr. Henry Eleizur POPE of Salem, d. 1890, and had:

i. Mary Ida.

f. Simon Wesley, b. 6 Jan 1843, d. unm.

g. Horace Bell, b. 16 Oct 1845, m. 1866 (?) Mary Jane Lord of Ipswich and had:

i. Harriet Lord, d. unm.

h. Howard Punchard, b. 8 Oct 1848, m. 1870 Mary Elizabetn Warner of Salem, d. 1893, and had:

i. Willis, d. unm.

ii. Horace.

iii. Mabel.

iv. Lilian Warner, d. unm.

v. Howard Perry.

vi. Bertie, d. unm.

i. Willis, b. 20 Dec 1849, d. unm.

j. Miranda Swan, b. 31 Mar 1850, d. in infancy.

k. Andrew Dowbridge, b. 2 May 1852, m. (1) 1878 Mary Alma Doliber, and (2) Florence ____. He had:

i. Clarence Andrew.

ii. Willis Carlisle.

l. Joseph Henry, b. 1854, d. in infancy.

C. Sarah Jane, b. Jun 1815, d. 2 Nov 1849, m. Frederic BEMIS of Waltham, d. 1872, and had:

a. Isaac Augustus, d. 1872, m. Anna Davis of Washington.

b. Eugenia Shelton, m. William G. PITMAN of Newport, R.I., and had:

i. Bertha Clapp.

ii. Jane Matilda.

iii. Annie.

c. Frederic Swan, d. Sep 1848 in infancy.

D. Mary Eliza, b. 25 Mar 1817, d. 3 Oct 1840, m. Thomas BARKER of Salem, d. Aug 1877, and had:

a. Miranda Theresa, d. May 1841, unm.

b. Mary Eliza, d. May 1841, unm.

E. Abigail Elliot (5), b. Beverly 21 Feb 1819, d. Peabody 27 Dec 1894, m. Salem 29 Jan 1839 George Mirick TEEL (4), b. Charlestown 29 Jun 1814, d. Danvers 13 Apr 1882. See I,F of this Register for her descendants.

F. Harriet Newell, b. 9 Aug 1821, d. 19 Apr 1876, m. 24 Jan 1855 George Rice BUFFUM of Salem, d. 13 Jan 1895, and had:

a. Charles James, b. 19 Nov 1856, m. 10 Jun 1885 Fanny Tatlock Comer of Longwood and had:

i. Lillian Comer, b. 20 Apr 1886.

ii. George Comer, b. 25 Jun 1887.

iii. Gladys Comer, b. 23 May 1889.

b. William Mansfield, b. 5 Oct 1860, m. 15 Apr 1896 Julia May Coe and had:

i. Elliot Mansfield, b. 15 Jul 1897.

ii. Elizabeth Coe.

iii. Helen.

iv. Margerie.

G. Ellen Maria, b. 11 Jan 1824, d. 28 Dec 1907, unm.

H. Miranda Elliot, b. 5 Feb 1827, d. Apr 1926, unm.

Descendants of

Horatio Nelson Thomas

III. Horatio Nelson Thomas (12), b. Midd. 30 Jun 1803, d. Peabody 4 Sep 1888, m. Midd. 10 Apr 1826 Caroline Barrows (13), b. Midd. 26 Jan 1806, d. Midd. 9 Sep 1890, and had:

A. Josiah Barrows, b. Halifax 10 Apr 1827, d. Peabody 27 Nov 1898, m. Midd. 1 Jun 1850 Deborah Shaw Barrows, b. Midd. 26 Feb 1832, d. Peabody 10 Dec 1919, dau William O. and Amanda Norton (Wood) Barrows (see note 52 on Ancestry) and had:

a. Horatio William, b. Wareham 1 Jul 1851, d. Peabody 15 Jan 1888, m. Peabody 24 Feb 1876 Lizzie Bancroft Jacobs, b. Peabody 11 Sep 1851, dau Joseph and Susan (Wilson) Jacobs, and had:

i. Elmer Barrows, b. Peabody 18 Jun 1876, m. (1) Peabody 14 Oct 1897 Mary Elizabeth Roberts, b. Somerville 13 Sep 1875, dau William H. H. and Mary Elizabeth (Hobbs) Roberts. Elmer and Mary were div 15 May 1907 and Elmer m. (2) Hannah Blaney, dau Francis and Alice (Pinder) Blaney.

Elmer and Mary had:

(a) Meriel Frances, b. Peabody 20 Nov 1898, m. Burnham Goddu PRESTON and had:

(i) Burnham Thomas.

(ii) Richard Thomas.

(iii) June.

(b) Josiah Barrows, b. Peabody 13 Dec 1900.

Elmer and Hannah had:

(c) Elmer.

(d) Charlotte.

ii. Lila Belle, b. Peabody 29 Sep 1877, m. Peabody 6 Jun 1899 Elmer Austin COWDREY, b. Peabody 19 Aug 1878, s. William Austin and Eliza Frances (Lufkin) Cowdrey, and had:

(a) Howard Thomas, b. Peabody 22 Dec 1899.

(b) Dorothy Frances, b. Peabody 29 Jul 1903.

(c) Marjorie Shaw, b. Peabody 29 Jul 1903, m. Donald WHIDDEN.

iii. Mary Abbie, b. Peabody 4 Sep 1878, m. Peabody 29 May 1901 William Dacre WALKER, b. St. John, N.B., 29 Jan 1878, d. Boston c. 1938, s. Thomas and Mary Rebecca (Jack) Walker, and had:

(a) Helen Bancroft, b. Peabody 4 Jun 1902.

(b) Dacre.

(c) William Thomas.

iv. Clara Jacobs, b. Peabody 13 Oct 1879, m. Peabody 22 Apr 1903 Harry Newcomb THOMAS, b. Georgia, Vt., 19 Nov 1877, s. Charles Herbert and Flora Dehlia (Lanard) Thomas, and had:

(a) Helen.

v. Frank Wilson, b. Peabody 28 Feb 1881, d. Peabody 21 Aug 1883.

B. Rufus, b. Midd. 13 Dec 1833, d. Lynn 12 Jul 1895, m. Wareham 28 Dec 1854 Caroline Churchill, b. Plymouth 18 Jan 1832, d. Lynn 19 Feb 1900, and had:

a. Caroline Nelson, b. Wareham 25 Jan 1860.

C. George Shaw, b. Midd. 3 Jul 1836, d. Peabody 22 Jun 1881, m. Boston 1 Jul 1857 Hattie Williams Briggs, b. Wareham 7 Jul 1835, d. Peabody 9 May 1894, and had:

a. Fred Briggs, b. Ellenville, N.Y., 25 Nov 1859, m. Danvers 19 Jan 1882 Ella Chase Battye, b. Danvers 6 May 1859, dau James and Sarah (Bayley) Battye, and had:

i. Hattie Briggs, b. Peabody 2 May 1884, m. Peabody 4 Oct 1904 Ernest Rothemel REDMOND, b. Salem 10 Jul 1883,

s. Charles C. and Minnie B. (Tryon) Redmond, and had:

(a) Ernest Rothemel, b. Peabody 2 Mar 1907.

D. Charles Austin (6), b. Midd. 29 Oct 1838, d. Peabody 12 May 1910, m. (1) Hyannis 16 Jan 1861 Olive Prentice Howes (7), b. Barnstable 24 Jun 1837, d. Peabody 11 Aug 1875; and (2) Peabody 19 Aug 1876 Mary Ellen Smith, b. Meredith, N.H., 14 Aug 1847, d. Peabody 18 Sep 1934, dau Ebenezer Huse and Sarah (Cram) Smith. Charles and Mary had no children.

Charles and Olive had:

a. Hannah Nelson, b. Hyannis 17 Sep 1862, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 11 Mar 1951, m. Peabody 9 Oct 1890 Ira VAUGHAN (bro Charles Parker Vaughan---see III,D,g below), b. No. New Portland, Me., 9 Aug 1864, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 16 Feb 1927, s. Joseph Warren and Martha Johnson (Cutts) Vaughan, and had:

i. Joseph Warren, b. Salem 28 Nov 1892, d. Salem 27 Apr 1900.

ii. Olive, b. Salem 3 Nov 1901, m. (1) Elkton, Md., 28 Jul 1920 Charles Earle GIBBON, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 5 Dec 1895, s. Charles Seeley and Lissette Katherine (Walters) Gibbon. Olive and Charles were div and Olive m. (2) Philadelphia, Pa., 16 Jun 1948 Jack WILLIAMS.

Olive and Charles had:

(a) Barbara, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 1 Jan 1925, m. Philadelphia, Pa., 19 Feb 1943 William ROWLAND and had:

(i) Charles Edward, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 17 Jun 1944.

(ii) Bonnie Jeanne, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 5 Sep 1946.

(iii) James Earle, b. Coatesville, Pa., 6 Nov 1949.

(iv) William Ward, b. Coatesville, Pa., 8 Oct 1951.

(v) Thomas Vaughan, b. Halifax, Va., 8 Mar 1956.

b. Grace Carroll (3), b. Hyannis 18 Dec 1863, d. Salem 21 Aug 1931, m. Peabody 7 Apr 1886 Frank Herbert TEEL (2). See I,F,j of this Register for her descendants.

c. Charles Prentice, b. Hyannis 4 Sep 1865, d. Peabody 25 Jul 1866.

d. Prentice Howes, b. Peabody 14 May 1867, d. Lynn 17 Jun 1937, m. Peabody Emma Maude (Kendall) Nutting, b. Gardner 17 Oct 1880, dau William H. and Minnie F. (Coleman) Kendall.

e. Henry Huntington, b. Peabody 25 Apr 1869, d. Peabody 23 Oct 1870.

f. Henry Lawrence, b. Peabody 22 Jan 1872, d. Miami, Fla., 26 Jan 1928, m. (1) Providence, R.I., 13 Apr 1897 Mabel E. Goodhue, b. Salem 30 Nov 1873, d. Salem 18 Aug 1914, dau Hiram B. and Ellen M. Goodhue; and m. (2) ____.

g. Fannie Winthrop, b. Peabody 8 Mar 1873, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 29 Jan 1956, m. Peabody 27 Dec 1898 Charles Parker VAUGHAN (bro Ira Vaughan---see III,D,a above), b. No. New Portland, Me., 17 Feb 1867, d. Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Mar 1936, and had:

i. Dorothy, b. and d. 1902.

ii. Catherine Nelson, b. Peabody 14 Feb 1906, m. Philadelphia, Pa., 13 Mar 1926 Harry Halliwell HELLERMAN, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 12 Mar 1905, s. Harry Halliwell and Emily Weaver (Lutz) Hellerman, and had:

(a) Joan, b. Bryn Mawr, Pa., 13 Jan 1929.

(b) Alice, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 8 Apr 1931, m. Philadelphia, Pa., 10 Oct 1953 Carlo VITTORINI, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 28 Feb 1929, s. Dr. Domenico and Helen (Whitney) Vittorini, and had:

(i) Carolyn, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Jul 1955.

(ii) Stephen Whitney, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 15 Apr 1957.

Catherine and Harry were div Reno, Nev., 26 Apr 1962.

iii. Barbara Thomas, b. Peabody 24 Jul 1908, m. Philadelphia, Pa., 9 May 1929 William Deering WATSON, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 8 Nov 1903, s. William Deering Watson, and had:

(a) Charles Vaughan, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Dec 1930, d. Haverford, Pa., 30 Apr 1950, unm.

(b) Martha, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 26 Apr 1932, m. Gladwyne, Pa., 14 Jun 1952 Richard Lewis SEIFERT, div 1959. They had:

(i) Charles Vaughan, b. Sumpter, S.C., 18 Apr 1953.

(ii) Donald Thomas, b. Sumpter, S.C., 15 Apr 1954.

(iii) Richard Lewis, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 5 Apr 1956.

(iv) Barbara Ann, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 13 May 1957.

(v) Judith, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 14 Apr 1959.

h. Nellie May, b. Peabody 21 Apr 1874, d. Peabody May 1949, m. Peabody 5 Mar 1907 Charles Henry SYMONDS, b. South Corinth, N.Y., 10 May 1877, d. Peabody 8 Sep 1961, s. Henry and Sarah Caroline (Gwinn) Symonds.

i. Charles Austin, b. Peabody 22 Jun 1875, d. Peabody 6 Oct 1875.

E. Emily Warren, b. Midd. 31 Oct 1844, d. Peabody 15 Mar 1914, m. Swansea 1 Jan 1863 Abraham Harrison CUSHMAN, b. Midd. 4 Dec 1840, d. Peabody 4 Dec 1914, and had:

a. Cora Thomas, b. Midd. 27 Oct 1875, m. Peabody 11 Oct 1905 Harry Thomas MERRILL, b. Peabody 17 Nov 1880, s. Walter Clement and Amy Fisher (Harrington) Merrill, and had:

i. Walter.

b. George Shaw, b. Midd. 15 Jul 1881, m. Peabody 9 Oct 1907 Annie Pratt Simonds, b. Peabody 1 Apr 1881, dau Charles Henry and Ellen (Goodridge) Simonds, and had:

i. Natalie.

F. Hannah Nelson, b. Midd. 9 Feb 1851, d. Midd. 16 Feb 1861.

Descendants of

Prentice Howes

IV. Prentice Howes (14), b. Barnstable, d. Barnstable 2 May 1840, m. bef 1837 Melinda Bearse (15), b. Barnstable c. 1814, d. Barnstable 4 Nov 1867, and had:

A. Olive Prentice (7), b. Barnstable 24 Jun 1837, d. Peabody 11 Aug 1875, m. Hyannis 16 Jan 1861 Charles Austin THOMAS (6), b. Midd. 29 Oct 1838, d. Peabody 12 May 1910. See III,D of this Register for her descendants.

L I S T S of I N D I V I D U A L S

to whom

A N C E S T R A L L I N E S A R E T R A C E D

Those who are known to have been immigrants, who were married and in America by 1640, or who are treated by the authorities as seventeenth century founders of American families.

Ancestors of Frank Herbert Teel (2)

1630 274 Thomas Eames came to America (An Heads)
374 William Hathorne came with Winthrop (Bos Eas Mass,p.38)
1157 Katherine Grenaway prob came with her parents (GDNE,v.2,p.310)
1482 Thomas Newhall was of Lynn (GDNE)
1483 Mary Newhall was of Lynn (GDNE)
2314 John Grenaway prob came in the Mary and John (GDNE,v.2,p.310)
2315 Mary Grenaway prob came in the Mary and John (GDNE,v.2,p.310)

1632 330 John Black was made freeman (Felt,v.1,p.171)

1634 375 Ann Hathorne had a child born here (Bos Eas Mass, p.38)
529 Mary Pierce undoubtedly came with her parents (Bos Eas Mass,pp. 975, 1477)
758 Peter Woolfe was made freeman of Salem (Groves, p.7)
759 Martha Woolfe undoubtedly was here with her husband (Groves,p.7)
1058 Thomas Pierce came to New England (Bos Eas Mass,p.1477)
1059 Elizabeth Pierce came to New England (Bos Eas Mass,p.1477)
1118 Richard Kent came in the Mary and John (GDNE)

1635 168 James Symonds came in the Peter Bonaventure (Bos Eas Mass,p.1187)
334 Lyon Gardiner came in the Bachilor (GDNE)
335 Mary Williamson Gardiner came in the Bachilor (GDNE)
336 John Symonds came in the Peter Bonaventure (Bos Eas Mass,p.1187)
337 Mary Symonds came in the Peter Bonaventure (Bos Eas Mass,p.1187)
341 Martha Tompkins came in the Truelove (Pope,p.457)
370 Francis Brown undoubtedly came with his parents (GDNE)
372 John Porter was of Hingham (Bos Eas Mass,p.1009)
373 Mary Porter was of Hingham (Bos Eas Mass,pp.1009-10)
378 Robert Sallows must have come with his father (Groves,p.7) unless he was born here, in which case Mrs. Sallows (757) came with her husband.
538,562 Percival Green came in the Susan and Ellen (GDNE)
539,563 Ellen Green came in the Susan and Ellen (GDNE)
682 Ralph Tompkins came in the Truelove (Pope,p.457)
683 Katherine Foster Tompkins came in the Truelove (Pope,p.457)
740 Thomas Brown came in the James (GDNE)
741 Mary Newhall Brown came in the James (GDNE)
756 Michael Sallows was of Salem (Groves,p.7)

1637 277,541,565 Elizabeth Williams prob came with her parents (NEH&GR, v.34,p.69;Bos Eas Mass,p.283)
338 Thomas Browning was made freeman (Felt,v.1,p.172)
339 Mary Browning had a child born here (Browning,pp.367-8)

1637 554,1082,1130 Robert Williams came to America (NEH&GR,v.34,p.69)
(cont.) 555,1083,1131 Elizabeth Stalham Williams came to America (Pope,p.500; NEH&GR,v.34,p.69)
558 Samuel Scullard was of Newbury (GDNE)
559 Rebecca Scullard was of Newbury (GDNE)

1638 272 John Adams came with his parents (Henry Adams,p.83)
275 Mary Blandford undoubtedly came with her parents (GDNE)
528 Peter Tufts was in Charlestown (Wyman,v.2,p.959)
544 Henry Adams came to New England (Henry Adams,p.51)
545 Edith Adams came to New England (Henry Adams,p.51)
550 John Blandford came in the Confidence (GDNE)
551 Mary Blandford came in the Confidence (GDNE)

1639 534 George Blanchard prob came on the Jonathan (Wyman,v.1,p.88)
1068 Thomas Blanchard came in the Jonathan (Wyman,v.1,p.88)

1640 142 Joseph Allen prob came with his parents (Allen,p.1)
276,540,564 Richard Cutter came to New England (Bos Eas Mass,p.283)
284 Walter Allen was of Newbury (Bond,p.6)
285 Rebecca Allen came with her husband (Allen,p.1)
331 Susanna Black had a child baptised in Salem (NYG&BR,v.72,p.191)
553,1081,1129 Elizabeth Cutter came to New England (Bos Eas Mass,p.283)
634 Richard Evans was of Dorchester (Pope,p.158)
635 Mary Evans had a child born in Dorchester (VR).
1154 Henry Neale was of Braintree (GDNE,v.3,p.264)
1155 Hannah Pray undoubtedly came with her father.
1158 George Badcock was in New Haven,Conn. (An Heads)
2310 Quinton Pray was at Lynn (Ravenscroft,p.230)

1641 278 John Rolfe was in Newbury (GDNE)
556 Henry Rolfe was in Newbury (GDNE)
557 Honour Rolfe was in Newbury (GDNE)

1643 1152 Benjamin Scott was of Braintree (Pope,p.404)
1153 Hannah Scott was with her husband (Pope,p.404)

1645 542,566 Thomas Hall had land in Cambridge (Hall,p.301)

1646 1156 William Daniel was a proprietor of Dorchester (Pope,p.130)

1648 340 John Foster married in Salem (Pope,p.173; Clemens,p.92)

1650 166 Robert Starr married in Salem (Perley,v.2,p.405)
286 Edward Brazier had a child born here (GDNE)

1651 273 Anne Adams came to Cambridge (Henry Adams,p.88)

1652 268,280 John Hall was in Cambridge (Bos Eas Mass,p.283)

1653 537,561 Mary Hall was of Cambridge (Bos Eas Mass,p.1015)

1655 164 Robert Follett married in Salem (Follett,pp.15-16)

1666 316 Nathan Bradley married in Dorchester (VR)

1667 188 Nicholas LaGroves was of Beverly (Groves,p.7)

1669 265 Elizabeth Wells came from England (Wyman,v.2,p.1010)

1670 368 Andrew Eliot was admitted to the Beverly Church (Bos Eas Mass, p.1058)
369 Mary Vivion Eliot undoubtedly came with her husband (Dawes-Gates,v.2,p.331)

1671 318 Richard Harden was of Boston (An Heads)

1672 172 Thomas Cloutman married in Salem (GDNE)

1673 266 George Grimes arrived here from Nevis (Wyman,v.1,p.447)

1677 130 Obadiah Jenkins married here (GDNE)

1681 128 William Teel was in Malden (Malden)
184 William Elliot married here (Bos Eas Mass,p.1058)

1688 174 Richard Peters had a child born in Salem (GDNE)

See note 38 for immigrant ancestors of Jacob Thayer (38).

Ancestors of Grace Carroll Thomas (3)

1620 1566,3882,3894,3898 John Howland came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.531)
1567,3883,3895,3899 Elizabeth Tilley came in the Mayflower (Bradford, p.532)
1700 Edward Fuller came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.533)
1701 Mrs. Fuller came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.533)
1730 Peter Brown came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.533)
1766 John Cooke came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.532)
3134,7766,7790,7798 John Tilley came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.532)
3135,7767,7791,7799 Mrs. Tilley came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.532)
3198 William Brewster came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.531)
3199 Mary Brewster came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.531)
3532 Francis Cooke came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.532)
3534 Richard Warren came in the Mayflower (Bradford,p.532)

1621 836 Moyses Symonson came in the Fortune (Simmons,p.9)
1555,1731 Martha (Ford) came in the Fortune (SE Mass,p.1546)
1574,1750,7262 Robert Hicks came in the Fortune (GDNE)
1598 Thomas Prence came in the Fortune (GDNE)

1623 387 Abigail Jenny came in the James (GDNE)
774 John Jenny came in the James (GDNE)
775 Sarah Carey Jenny came in the James (GDNE)
787,875 Phebe Hicks came in the Anne (Americana,v.36,p.508)
794 Thomas Roberts settled at Dover, N.H. (GDNE)
835 Sarah Morton undoubtedly came with her parents (Hills,p.120)
856 Abraham Peirce was taxed in Plymouth (Peirce,p.8)
1575,1751,7263 Margaret Winslow Hicks came in the Anne (GDNE)
1599 Patience Brewster came in the Anne (GDNE)
1670 George Morton came in the Anne (Hills,p.120)
1671 Juliana Carpenter Morton came in the Anne (Hills,p.120)
1767 Sarah Warren came in the Anne (Hills,v.1,p.86)
3533 Esther Mahiew Cooke came in the Anne (Hills,v.1,p.85)
3535 Elizabeth March Warren came in the Anne (Hills,v.1,p.85)
3614 Thomas Clark came in the Anne (Eng Anc,p.140)
3630 Edward Bangs came in the Anne (Bos Eas Mass,p.1076)
3631 Lydia Hicks Bangs came in the Anne (Bos Eas Mass,p.1076)
7253 Alice Carpenter Southworth came in the Anne (GDNE)

1627 392,436 Jonathan Shaw came with his parents (Americana,v.36,p.508; SE Mass,p.696)
784,872 John Shaw came to America (Americana,v.36,p.508)
785,873 Alice Shaw came to America (Americana,v.37,p.508; SE Mass, p.696)
795 Rebecca Hilton married here (Townroe,p.22)

1628 810 John Barker came to Plymouth (Tingley,p.37)
3626 Constant Southworth came to Plymouth (GDNE)

1629 824 Thomas Blossom came in the Mayflower (Hills,v.1,p.86)
825 Anna Blossom prob came in the Mayflower (Hills,v.1,p.86)
1924 Henry Cobb was of Plymouth (GDNE)
3615 Susan Ring came with her mother (Hills,p.147)
7231 Mary Ring came to Plymouth (Hills,p.147)

1630 778 Richard Foxwell came with Winthrop (GDNE)
788 John Doane came to Plymouth (Doane,pp.1-2)
789 Ann Doane came to Plymouth (Doane,pp.1-2;Dawes-Gates,v.2,p.304)
887 Mary Rawlins came to New England with Winthrop (Randall,p.301)
888 Thomas Lombard came in the Mary and John (GDNE,v.3,p.106)
889 Joyce Lombard undoubtedly came with her husband.
1774 Thomas Rawlins came to New England with Winthrop (Randall,p.301)
1775 Mary Rawlins came to New England with Winthrop (Randall,p.301)
1808,3636,3658 Richard Sears came to America (Virkus,v.6,p.803)
1848 John Hall came to America (GDNE)
1982 Elias Maverick came in the Mary and John (Banks)
1983 Ann Harris came, prob on the Lyon (Harris,p.6)
3624 Samuel Freeman came with Winthrop (Bos Eas Mass,p.848)
3625 Apphia Quicke Freeman prob came with her husband (Bos Eas Mass, p.848; Hills,p.47)
3964 John Maverick came on the Mary and John (Hills,p.178)
3965 Mary Gye Maverick came on the Mary and John (Banks)
3966 Thomas Harris came, prob on the Lyon (Harris,p.6)
3967 Elizabeth Harris came, prob on the Lyon (Harris,p.6)

1632 811 Anna Williams came in the Charles (Tingley,p.441)
837 Sarah Chandler married in Duxbury (Simmons,p.9)
1622 John Williams came in the Charles (Tingley,p.441)
1623 Ann Williams came in the Charles (Tingley,p.441)
1674 Roger Chandler was taxed in Duxbury (Bos Eas Mass,p.1327)
1809,3637,3659 Dorothy Jones was married here (Virkus,v.6,p.803; Hellerman)
1814 Jonathan Sparrow came to Plymouth (GDNE)
1849 Bethia Hall was a founder of the Charlestown Church (GDNE)
1930 Robert Shelley came in the Lion (GDNE)
3628 Richard Sparrow was of Plymouth (GDNE)
3629 Pandora Sparrow prob came with her husband (Americana,v.27,p.359)

1633 408 Edward Bates prob came in the Griffin (Bates,p.6)
786,874 George Watson came with his parents (Americana,v.36,p.508)
1572,1748 Robert Watson came to Plymouth (Americana,v.36,p.508)
1573,1749 Elizabeth Watson came to Plymouth (Americana,v.36,p.508)
1690 John Dunham was of Plymouth (GDNE)
1691 Abigail Dunham was undoubtedly here with her husband.
3627 Elizabeth Collier came to Duxbury (GDNE)
7254 William Collier came to Duxbury (GDNE)

1634 779 Ann Shelley came to New England (GDNE,v.2,p.198)
842 William Hoskins was of Scituate (GDNE)
854 Joseph Holley was of Dorchester (Pope,p.236)
864 Ephraim Tinkham was apprentice here of Thomas Hatherly (Weston, p.54)
880 Benjamin Hammond came in the Griffin (Topo Dict,p.109)
966 John Davis undoubtedly came with his father (GDNE)
1761 Elizabeth Penn Hammond came in the Griffin (Topo Dict,p.109)
1796,3602,3690 William Hedge became freeman (GDNE)
1800,1844 James Matthews was of Charlestown (GDNE)
1804,1942,1950 Edward Sturgis came to America (Sturgis,p.3)
1931 Judith Garnet came in the Francis (GDNE)
1932 Dolar Davis came to Cambridge (Bos Eas Mass,p.1733)
1973,3633 Elishua Crowe came to New England (GDNE)
3612 John Lothrop came in the Griffin (Banks,p.113)

1635 401 Susannah Hinckley came in the Hercules (GDNE)
776 William Nelson came in the Handmaid (SE Mass,p.1546)
798 John Freeman came in the Abigail (GDNE)
802,3850 Samuel Hinckley came in the Hercules (GDNE)
803,3851 Sarah Hinckley came in the Hercules (GDNE)
826,980 Robert Bodfish became freeman (GDNE)
838 William Barstow came in the Truelove (GDNE)
884 William Randall came in the Expectacon (Randall,p.1)
892 Francis Small came with his father (Small,pp.20,42)
894 John Woodman came in the James (GDNE,v.4,p.640)
982 Anthony Besse came in the James (GDNE)
1596 Edmund Freeman came in the Abigail (Townroe,p.25)
1597 Elizabeth Freeman undoubtedly came with her husband (Townroe, p.25; GDNE)
1784 Edward Small was in Maine (Small,pp.20,42)
1788 Edward Woodman came in the James (GDNE,v.4,p.640)
1789 Joanna Woodman came in the James (GDNE,v.4,p.640)
1805,1943,1951 Elizabeth Hinckley came in the Hercules (GDNE;Sturgis, p.11)

1635 (cont.) 1925 Sarah Hinckley came in the Hercules (GDNE)
1956 Joseph Hull came from England (Otis,v.2,p.19)
1972,3632 John Crowe was of Charlestown (GDNE)
3613 Anne Lothrop married here (NEH&GR,v.9,p.279)

1636 410 John Shaw prob was in Watertown with his father (GDNE)
820 Abraham Shaw lost his house in Watertown by fire (GDNE)
876 Robert Waterman came to New England (NEH&GR,v.23,p.204)
881 Mary Vincent undoubtedly came with her father.
895 Mary Field undoubtedly came with her parents (Field,v.2,pp.949-51)
1594 George Bower was freeman of Scituate (Townroe,p.24)
1595 Barbara Bower was undoubtedly here with her husband (Townroe,p.24)
1762 John Vincent had land granted him in Sandwich (Pope,p.471)
1790 Darby Field came to Boston (Field,v.2,p.949)
1791 Mrs. Field undoubtedly came with her husband (Field,v.2,p.949; GDNE,v.2,p.156)
3634 John Miller was of Dorchester or Roxbury (GDNE)
3635 Lydia Miller was of Dorchester or Roxbury (GDNE)

1637 780 Thomas Huckins was in Boston (SE Mass,p.1546)
782 John Chipman came to New England (Otis,v.1,p.153ff)
796 Richard Knowles was in Plymouth (Townroe,p.23)
832 John Barrowe came in the Mary Ann (Barrows)
833 Anne Barrowe came in the Mary Ann (Barrows)
877 Elizabeth Bourne was at Plymouth (GDNE)
896,920,1824 Joseph Howes undoubtedly came with his parents (Howes)
976 Abraham Blush bought land in Duxbury (Otis,v.1,p.37)
1688 Giles Rickard was of Plymouth (Davis,Pt.II,p.213)
1689 Judith Rickard was undoubtedly here with her husband.
1754 Thomas Bourne was at Plymouth (GDNE)
1755 Elizabeth Bourne was at Plymouth (GDNE)
1792,1840,3648 Thomas Howes came to New England (Howes)
1793,1841,3649 Mary Burr Howes came to New England (Howes)
1940,1946,1948 John Gorham was in Plymouth (Bos Eas Mass,p.586)
3642,3706 William Lumpkin came to America (Eldredge,p.5)
3646,3710 Thomas Burgess was of Duxbury (GDNE)
3656 Robert Paddock had Zachariah born in Plymouth (GDNE)
3657 Mary Paddock had Zachariah born in Plymouth (GDNE)
3880,3892,3896 Ralph Gorham was of Plymouth (Bos Eas Mass,p.586)

1638 404 William Barden came to America (Barden,p.35)
420 Ephraim Tilson prob came with his parents (Tilson,p.31)
840 Edmund Tilson came to Plymouth (Tilson,p.31)
841 Joan Tilson came to Plymouth (Tilson,p.31)
897,921,1825 Elizabeth Mayo undoubtedly came with her parents (Bos Eas Mass,p.756)
964 David Linnell undoubtedly came with his father (GDNE)
1794,1842,3650 John Mayo came to New England (Bos Eas Mass,p.756)
1795,1843,3651 Tamosin Mayo came to New England (Bos Eas Mass,p.756)
1810,3638 George Willard was of Scituate (GDNE)
1920 Austin Bearse came in the Confidence (Bos Eas Mass,p.1294)
1923,1927 Ruth Wheldon must have come with her father (Swift,p.68) unless she was born here, in which case her mother (3847, 3855) must have come by this date
1928,1934 Robert Linnell came to Scituate (GDNE)

1638 1929,1935 Pennina Linnell came to Scituate (GDNE)
(cont.) 3846,3854 Gabriel Wheldon was of Mattacheese (Swift,p.68)

1639 409 Susanna Bates had married here (Bates,p.8)
797 Ruth Bower married here (Townroe,p.23)
839 Anne Barstow had married here (GDNE)
852,984 Roger Goodspeed came to Barnstable (Otis,v.1,p.391)
886 William Parker was in Scituate (Randall,p.298)
989 Susanna Worcester came to America (GDNE)
1734 Thomas Huet had a child born here (GDNE)
1735 Mrs. Huet had a child born here (GDNE)
1978 William Worcester came to America (GDNE)
1979 Sarah Worcester came to America (GDNE)

1640 384 David Thomas came in the Sampson (Virkus,v.6,p.809)
400 John Smith was of Barnstable (GDNE)
850 Matthew Fuller was of Plymouth (GDNE)
851 Frances Fuller was undoubtedly here with her husband (GDNE)
885 Elizabeth Barstow Randall married here (Randall,p.4)
3643,3707 Thomasine Lumpkin must have been here and married as her husband came in 1637 and she had a daughter Anne (1853) who had married before 1656

1641 386 Henry Wood was of Plymouth (An Heads,p.270)
977 Anne Pratt Blush had a child born in Barnstable (GDNE)
1976 Simon Stacy was of Ipswich (Bos Eas Mass,p.362)
1977 Elizabeth Clark Stacy was undoubtedly in Ipswich (Bos Eas Mass, p.362)

1643 424 Ralph Jones was of Plymouth (Otis,v.2,p.106)
781 Rose (Hillyer) had a child born here (GDNE)
878 Samuel Sturtevant was at Plymouth (Americana,v.21,p.451)
882 Arthur Hathaway was of Marshfield (Pope,p.219)
978 Tristram Hull was of Yarmouth (GDNE)
1922,1926 Richard Taylor was of Yarmouth (GDNE)

1644 834 George Bonum married here (GDNE)

1645 1820,1852 William Eldred was of Yarmouth (Eldredge,p.5)

1646 988 Thomas Stacy was in America (Bos Eas Mass,p.362)
1822,1854 Richard Taylor married here (GDNE)

1647 866 Jeremiah Burrowes was of Scituate (GDNE)

1655 990 Matthew Clark married here (GDNE)

1656 860 John Booth was of Scituate (GDNE)

1665 396 Richard Rich was of Eastham (Townroe,p.18)

1675 406,434 Thomas Parlow was among Beverly men in King Philip's War (Hurd,v.1,p.689)

1679 972 Thomas Baxter came from Scotland to Yarmouth (Virkus,v.6,p.755)

1699 429 Alice Chartley Peirce had had a son Thomas born here (Peirce, p.35)

LIST OF ALL INDIVIDUALS TO WHOM ANCESTRAL LINES ARE TRACED

other than those appearing in
List of Immigrant Ancestors

Ancestors of Frank Herbert Teel (2)

1650 287 Magdalen Brazier had had a child born here

1652 543,567 Isabel Hall had had a child born here

1653 371 Mary Johnson Brown married here

1655 1159 Mary Badcock had had a daughter born here

1660 535 Mrs. Blanchard had had a child born here

1672 171 Mary Stuart Foster married here
173 Elizabeth Story Cloutman married here

1676 131 Mary Lewis Jenkins married here

1684 129 Mary Teel must have been in Malden, prob earlier--see note on The First Teels in America
319 Mrs. Hardin had undoubtedly given birth to Lydia (159) here

1688 175 Bethia Peters had married here

1699 80 Thomas Swan married here
81 Rachel Hunt married here

1708 95 Abigel Groves married here

1725 145 Mrs. Scott married here

1733 78 Peter Farrow married here

1741 73 Sarah Williams married here

1761 37 Margaret Cole married here

1779 22 Andrew Shale married here.

1641 853,985 Alice Layton married here

1645 1811,3639 Mrs. Willard had a child born here

1646 843 Mrs. Hoskins had a child born here
1823,1855 Ruth Burgess Taylor married here

1647 879 Mrs. Sturtevant had married here

1649 385 Joanna Thomas had married here

1651 827,981 Bridget Bodfish had a child born here
1921 Mrs. Bearse had a child born here

1652 893 Elizabeth Small married here

1653 855 Mrs. Holley had had a child born here

1656 411 Alice Shaw married here
979 Blanch Hull had a child born here

1657 861 Mrs. Booth had married here

1658 983 Jane Besse had had a child born here

1661 857 Rebecca Peirce had a child born here
987 Agnes Crowe had undoubtedly had Lydia (493) born here
1797,3603,3691 Mrs. Hedge had a child born here

1674 395 Mrs. Doane had had a child born here

1675 923 Mrs. Matthews had had a child born here

1677 423 Mrs. Rickard had married here

1679 407,435 Elizabeth Parlor had a child born in Beverly

1681 925 Lydia Hall had a child born here

1683 901 Mrs. Matthews had a child born here

1685 899 Mary Hedge had had a child born here
913 Mrs. Howes had had a child born here

1688 445 Mrs. Lombard must have had Caleb (222) here who married 1705

1690 915 Bethia Paddock had a child born here

1693 431 Mrs. Booth had a child born here

1701	484	William Downs had a child baptised in Bristol, R.I.---but see note 484.
1702	201	Mary Smith had a child born here
1709	207	Mary Blossom had married here
1736	229	Mary Howes married here
1786	62	Peter Norris had a child born here
	63	Mary Norris had a child born here
1820	29	Mrs. Howes had married here

BIBLIOGRAPHY

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Family Genealogies	Abbreviation
A Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass., and his Descendants; Also John Adams of Cambridge, Mass., by Andrew N. Adams, Rutland, Vt., 1898.	Adams
Henry Adams of Somersetshire, England and Braintree, Mass., by J. Gardner Bartlett, N.Y., 1927.	Henry Adams
Allen Genealogy, by George Henry Allen, Boston, 1898	Allen
Memorial of Samuel Appleton, by Isaac Appleton Jewett, Boston, 1850.	Appleton
Genealogies of the Barden Families, by Ezra Cornelius Potter, Ames, Ia., 1927.	Barden
Descendants of John Barrowe who came from Yarmouth, England, to Salem, Mass., with his wife Anne Barrowe in the vessel Mary Ann in the year 1637, by Arad Barrows, Philadelphia, 1880; copy by Frank Barrows Freyer, 1935.	Barrows
Genealogy of the Descendants of Edward Bates, by Samuel A. Bates, South Braintree, 1900.	Bates
Genealogy of the Brownings in America, by Edward Franklin Browning, Newburgh, N.Y., 1908.	Browning
Clarke-Clark Genealogy, by Rev. William W. Johnson, North Greenfield, Wis., 1884.	Clark
John Crowe and His Descendants, publ. by Thomas Y. Crowell & Co., New York, 1903.	Crowe
The Crowell Family of Yarmouth, publ. by C. W. Swift, Yarmouth-port, 1913.	Crowell
History of the Cutter Family of New England, by Dr. Benjamin Cutter, rev. and enlarged by Wm. Richard Cutter, Boston, 1871; supplement 1875.	Cutter
The Doane Family, by Alfred A. Doane, Boston, 1902.	Doane
Eames-Ames Genealogy, by Wilmot Spofford Ames, Gardiner, Me., 1931.	Eames
Eldredge Genealogy, by Zoeth S. Eldredge, Boston, 1896.	Eldredge
Field Genealogy, by Frederick Clifton Pierce, Chicago, 1901.	Field
The Fisher Genealogy, by Philip A. Fisher, Everett, 1898.	Fisher

The Follett-Dewey-Fassett-Safford Ancestry, by Harry Parker Ward, Columbus, Ohio, 1896.	Follett
Foster Genealogy, by Frederick Clifton Pierce, Chicago, 1899.	Foster
Frost Genealogy, by Norman Seaver Frost, W. Newton, 1926.	Frost
History of the Goodspeed Family, by Weston Arthur Goodspeed, Chicago, 1907.	Goodspeed
Various Ancestral Lines of James Goodwin and Lucy (Morgan) Goodwin, by Frank Farnsworth Starr, Hartford, Conn., 1915.	Goodwin
Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family, by James Edward Greenleaf, Boston, 1896.	Greenleaf
A History and Genealogy of the Groves Family in America, by William Taylor Groves, Ann Arbor, Mich., 1915.	Groves
The Halls of New England, by Rev. David B. Hall, Albany, N.Y., 1883.	Hall
The Ancestry of Bethia Harris, by Walter Goodwin Davis, Portland, Me., 1934.	Harris
Howes Genealogy, by J. C. Howes, Yarmouthport, 1892.	Howes
Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., and Some of His Descendants, publ. by C. W. Swift, Yarmouthport, 1917.	Thomas Howes
Genealogy of the Name and Family of Hunt, by W. L. G. Hunt, Boston, 1862.	Hunt
The Early Lombards, by Albert E. Lombard, Lowell, 1883.	Early Lom
A Genealogical Memoir of the Lo-Lathrop Family, by Rev. E. B. Huntington, Ridgefield, Conn., 1884.	Lothrop
The Lumbert or Lombard Family, by Amos Otis, Yarmouthport, 1914.	Lumbert
The Peirce Family of the Old Colony, by Ebenezer W. Peirce, Boston, 1870.	Peirce
Ancestry of Charles Stinson Pillsbury and John Sargent Pillsbury, by Mary Lovering Holman, Concord, N.H., 1938.	Pillsbury
Phineas Pratt and Some of His Descendants, by Eleazer Franklin Pratt, Boston, 1897.	Pratt
Randall and Allied Families, by Frank Alfred Randall, Chicago, 1943.	Randall
Early Rich History and Ancestry, by Jonathan Rich Jr., Cleveland, Ohio, 1922.	Rich

The Scott Genealogy, by Mary Lovering Holman, Boston, 1919.	Scott
Descendants of William Scott of Hatfield, Mass., by Orrin Peer Allen, Palmer, 1906.	Wm Scott
History of the Simmons Family, by Lorenzo Albert Simmons, Lincoln, Neb., 1930.	Simmons
Descendants of Edward Small and Allied Families, by Lora Altine Woodbury Underhill, Boston, 1934.	Small
Simon Stone Genealogy, by J. Gardner Bartlett, Boston, 1926.	Stone
Edward Sturgis of Yarmouth, Mass., by Roger Faxton Sturgis, Boston, 1914.	Sturgis
Complete Lineage of Sturges Families of Maine, by Alonzo Walton Sturges, Lewiston, Me., 1900.	Sturges Lin
The Sturgis Family of Yarmouth, by C. W. Swift, Yarmouthport, 1912.	Sturgis Fam
Richard Taylor, Tailor, and Some of His Descendants, by James W. Hawes, Yarmouthport, 1914.	Taylor
Genealogical and Historical Notes of the Teall Family, by Edward M. Teall, Chicago, 1889.	Teall (1)
Descendants of Oliver Teall and Allied Families, by Dora Pope Warden, Ithaca, N.Y., 1922.	Teall (2)
Teall Genealogical Records in England and America, by Emma Elisabeth (Teall) Dunn, Los Angeles, Calif., 1926.	Teall (3)
Memorial of the Thayer Name, by Bezaleel Thayer, Oswego, N.Y., 1874.	B. Thayer
Family Memorial, by Elisha Thayer, Hingham, 1835.	E. Thayer
Some Notes and Corrections referring to Thayer Genealogy, by Louis Thayer-Ojeda, Valpariso, Ecuador, 1937.	L. Thayer
The Thomas Book, by Lawrence Buckley Thomas, New York City, 1896.	Thomas Bk
The Tilson Genealogy, by Mercer V. Tilson, Plymouth, 1911.	Tilson
The Vinton Memorial, by John Adams Vinton, Boston, 1858.	Vinton
Robert Williams of Roxbury, by Harrison Williams, Washington, 1934.	Williams

Genealogical Collections and Periodicals

Americana, a periodical published by the American Historical Society, Inc.	Americana
American Ancestry, a periodical, Albany, N.Y., 1894.	Am Ancestry
The American Genealogist, a periodical, New Haven, Conn.	Am Gen
Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families, by Frank R. Holmes, New York, 1923.	An Heads
Genealogies of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass., by Henry Bond, Boston, 1855.	Bond
Genealogical and Personal Memoirs Relating to the Families of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts, by William R. Cutter, New York, 1908.	Bos Eas Mass
Genealogical and Family History of Central New York, by William Richard Cutter, New York, 1912.	Central NY
Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, New Bedford, 1912.	Comeovers
Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines, by Mary Walton Ferris, 1943.	Dawes-Gates
Detroit Society for Genealogical Research Magazine, a periodical, Detroit, Mich.	Detroit
The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers, by Charles Edward Banks, New York, 1929.	Eng Anc
Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Boston, 1860.	GDNE
The Mayflower Planters at Plymouth, Mass., 1620, by Leon Clark Hills, Washington, 1941.	Hills
Maine Historical and Genealogical Register, Portland, Me.	Maine H&GR
Mayflower Descendant, a periodical, Boston.	MD
The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, a periodical, Boston.	NEH&GR
Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by Amos Otis, Barnstable, 1888.	Otis
Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H. Pope, Boston, 1900.	Pope
Representative Men and Old Families of Southeastern Massachusetts, Chicago, 1912.	SE Mass
Families of the Pilgrims, by Hubert Kinney Shaw, Boston, 1956.	Shaw

Some Ancestral Lines, by Raymon Meyers Tingley, Rutland, Vt., 1935. — Tingley

Compendium of American Genealogy, by Frederick Adams Virkus, Chacago, 1937. — Virkus

Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists, by Frederick Lewis Weiss, Lancaster, (2d ed.) 1951. — Weiss

Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass., by Thomas Bellows Wyman, Boston, 1879. — Wyman

Histories and Town Records

History of the Town of Arlington, Mass., by Benjamin and William R. Cutter, Boston, 1880. — Arlington

Early Massachusetts Marriages, by Frederick W. Bailey, Worcester, 1914. — Bailey

Bradford's History "Of Plimouth Plantation", publ. by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Boston, 1898. — Bradford

A Popular History of the United States, by William Cullen Bryant and Sydney Howard Gay, New York, 1878. — Bryant

American Marriage Records before 1699, by William Montgomery Clemens, Pompton Lakes, N.J., 1926. — Clemens

Indices of Marriages and Deaths in the Columbian Centinel, 1784-1840. — Col Cen

History of Malden, by Deloraine Pendre Corey, Malden, 1899. — Corey

History of Woodstock, Vt., by Henry Swan Dana, Cambridge, 1899. — Dana

Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, by William T. Davis, Boston, 1899. — Davis

Annals of Salem, by Joseph B. Felt, Salem, 1845, 1849. — Felt

History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton, by Joseph B. Felt, Cambridge, 1834. — Felt Ipswich

History of Cape Cod, by Frederick Freeman, Boston, 1862. — Freeman

Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, a periodical. — Hist Coll

Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., by David W. Hoyt, Providence, R.I., 1902-16. — Hoyt

A Century of Town Life (A History of Charlestown, Mass.), 1775-1887, by James F. Hunnewell, Boston, 1888. — Hunnewell

History of Essex County, Mass., ed. by D. Hamilton Hurd, Philadelphia, 1888. — Hurd

History of the Early Settlement of Newton, by Francis Jackson, Boston, 1854. — Jackson

Original Record Book of the Town of Malden, beginning with the year 1678. — Malden

The Mayflower and her Log, by Azel Ames, Boston, 1901. — Mayflower

Book of the First Church of Christ in Middleborough, publ. Boston, 1852. — Mid Ch

History of Milton, Mass., ed. by Rev. Albert K. Teele, Milton, 1887. — Milton

History of Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1630-1877, by Lucius R. Paige, Boston, 1877, and Supplement and Index by Mary Isabella Gozzaldi, Cambridge, 1930. — Paige

History of Salem, Mass., by Sidney Perley, Salem, 1926. — Perley

Plymouth County Marriages, publ. Cambridge, 1900. — Plym Mar

History and Traditions of Marblehead, by Samuel Roads Jr., Marblehead, 1897. — Roads

Town Records of Salem, Oct.1, 1634-Nov.7, 1659, publ. Salem, 1868. — Salem

History of Dover, N.H., by John Scales, 1923. — Scales

History of Woburn, by Samuel Sewall, Boston, 1868. — Sewall

Records of the Church of Christ at Cambridge in New England, 1632-1830, ed. by Stephen Paschall Sharples, Boston,1906. — Sharples

History of Old Yarmouth, by Charles P. Swift, Yarmouthport, 1884. — Swift

Barnstable: Three Centuries of a Cape Cod Town, by Donald G. Trayser, Hyannis, 1939. — Trayser

Truro-Cape Cod, by Shebnah Rich, Boston, 1883. — Truro

History of Witchcraft and Salem Village, by Charles W. Upham, Boston, 1867. — Upham.

Vital Records of various cities and towns. — VR

History of the Town of Middleborough, by Thomas Weston, Cambridge, 1906. — Weston

Record of Deaths, Middleboro, Mass., by Alfred Wood, Boston, 1947. — Wood

Miscellaneous

Genealogy of the Families of Philip Alexander and Joseph Alexander, by Winthrop Alexander, typewritten mss in DAR Library, Washington, D. C., 1938. — Alexander

The Planters of the Commonwealth, by Charles E. Banks, Boston, 1930. — Banks

Boutelle Collection at Library of New England Historic Genealogical Society, undated mss. — Boutelle

The Downs Family of Long Island, by Arthur Channing Downs Jr., 1959, mimeograph in DAR Library, Washington, D.C. — Downs

Manuscript on Ancestry of Olive Prentice Howes, in possession of Mrs. Catherine Vaughan Hellerman, Philadelphia, Pa. — Hellerman

List of Emigrants to America, 1600-1700, ed. by John Camden Hotten, Philadelphia, Pa., 1962. — Hotten

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War, pub. by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Boston, 1898. — Mass SS Rev

Civil, Military and Professional Lists of Plymouth and Rhode Island Colonies, by Ebenezer W. Peirce, Boston, 1881. — Plym Lists

Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Mass., Salem, 1911. — Quart Courts

Martin Clinton Thayer, His Ancestors and Descendants, by Ruth Thayer Ravenscroft, Colorado Springs, 1943, typewritten mss in DAR Library, Washington, D. C. — Ravenscroft

Manuscript notes of Ellen M. Swan and others, in possession of the compiler of this work. — Swan

Manuscript on Ancestry of Charles Austin Thomas, by Prentice Howes Thomas, in possession of the compiler of this work. — Thomas

Thomas Genealogy, Descendants of David, by Mary Lovering Holman, 1926, typewritten mss in Library of New England Historic Genealogical Society. — D. Thomas

Some Descendants of Ephraim Tinkham of Middleboro, Mass., and Thomas Family of Middleboro, by Mrs. John W. Heinz, 1955, typewritten mss in Library of California Genealogical Society. — Tinkham

Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England 1620-1650, by Charles E. Banks, Philadelphia, Pa., 1937. — Topo Dict

Rathbun-Rich and Allied Families, by Frederick Rathbun Townroe, Harrisburg, Pa., 1947, typewritten mss in Library of Congress. Townroe

The Ancestry of Ann Jane Ellis Wood, compiled by Mary Wood Bates, 1934, typewritten mss in Library of New England Historic Genealogical Society. A. Wood

INDEX of NAMES

Index of Names

Only those who were in America are indexed. Names in (1) the Genealogies, (2) the Ancestry, (3) the Notes and (4) the Register of Descendants are indexed. However,

(1) The name of an individual in one of the Genealogies is indexed only where it first appears; but if the line is continued the name will bear an asterik and will be found again under the same number in the next generation.

(2) The name of the individual in the Ancestry to whom a note relates is indexed only to the Ancestry and not to the Note; but if there is a note on the individual the name will bear an asterik and the note can readily be found as it bears the same number as that of the individual in the Ancestry.

(3) Indexing of names in the Notes is limited to those having a possible connection with the Ancestry.

The eight principal families (Teel, Thomas, Barrowes, Bearse, Howes, Scott, Shale and Swan) and other surnames which appear on several pages are indexed by Christian name, the others only by surname.

Name	Page
Aborne	119
Adams	10,64,65,68,96, 111,112,118
Alcott	12
Alden	35,36,48
Alexander	25
Allen	15,34,56,69,103, 107,111,152
Alley	151
Ames	149
Anderson	20
Andrews	25
Appleton	116
Archibald	148
Arnold	24
Atwood	102,105,113
Avery	9
Bacon	110,116
Badcock(Babcock)	70,119
Bagnall	60
Baker	10
Bancroft	145
Bangs	12,128,134
Barber	13
Barden(Bardin)	31,42,80,105
Barker	31,80,123,139, 154
Barlow	125
Barnard	14
Barnes	58,59
Barrett	99
Barrows(Barows,Borowe)	
Abigail	102
Abisha	102
Amanda Norton	52,102,155
Anne(Ann)	82,109,124
Asa	102,105
Barnabus	105
Benajah	124
Benjamin	82,105,109
Bethia	114
Caroline	51,64,155
Charlotte	105
Daniel	105
Deborah	109,124
Deborah Shaw	52,102,155
Deliverance	124
Desire	109
Ebenezer	124
Eliezer	114
Elisha	114,115
Elizabeth	124
Ephraim	105
Esther	115
Eunice	102
Freeman	102
George	82,109,114
Hannah	65,102,105,106, 109,124
Hopestill	109
Isaac	105
James	109
Joanna	114
Barrows (cont.)	
John	82,114,124
Joshua	124
Josiah	51,64,102,106
Keziah	109
Levi Marshall	102
Lois	82,102,105
Lydia	114,115,124
Martha	105
Mary	39,109,124
Mehitable	37,105,114
Mercy	114
Moses	109
Nancy N.	102
Nathaniel	65,82,102,105
Nellie	115
Nelson	102
Patience	82,109
Peleg	109
Polly	105
Robert	31,82,114,124
Rozilla Amanda	102
Ruth	51,64,82,109,114
Samuel	35,109,114
Sarah	102,109,114
Stillman	102
Susanna	109
Tabitha	109
Thankful	115
Thomas	115
William Orville	52,102,155

Barstow(Bestow,Boresto)38,82 85,94,125,127
Bartlett 21,38,44,50,144
Batchelder 19,145
Bates(Bate) 32,36,46,65, 81,108,109
Batts 131
Battye 54,156
Baxter 88,116,138
Bayley(Byley) 54,140,156
Bearse
  Abigail 136
  Anna 115
  Augustine(Austin) 88,110, 115,116,136
  Benjamin 88,115,116,136
  Bethia 88,110
  David 116
  Deborah 116
  Desire 88
  Ebenezer 136
  Elinor 136
  Elizabeth 116,136
  Experience 136
  Hannah 136
  Hester 136
  James 64,136
  Jane 116
  Jesse 116
  Joanna 136
  John 136
  Joseph 88,116,136
  Josiah 136
  Judah 65,88
  Levi 110
  Lydia 110,116,136
  Martha 88,115,136
  Mary 136
  Melinda 53,64,95,159
  Mercy 110
  Peter 116
  Polly 64
  Prince 88,110
  Priscilla 116,136
  Rebecca 65,136
  Samuel 110,116
  Sarah 88,110,115, 116,136
  Simeon 110
  Stephen 116
  Temperance 110
  Thankful 110,116
  Zeurich 136
Bemis 32,154
Bennett 22,36,39,124,147
Benson 43,109
Bent 117
Besse 89
Bishop 118
Black 73
Blake 40
Blanchard 67,117
Blaney 55,155
Blanford 68,111
Blish 31
Blossom 81,109,110,124
Blush 65,89,106,122, 124,139
Boden 102
Bodfish(Bootfish) 81,89,94, 123,124
Bodge 14,144
Bonum 82
Booth 83,102
Bourne 56,84,120,126
Bower 79,122
Bowne 31
Boylsonn 111
Bradford 50,132
Bradley 71,104,107,112
Bradshaw 117
Branch 115
Brazier 69,111
Breed 12
Brett 10
Brewster 39,122,123
Bridges 117
Briggs 53,58,114,156
Britton 12
Brooks 148
Brown 76,84,94,99, 126,145,150
Browning 74
Bryant 8,41,45,48
Buck 110
Bucklin 124
Buffum 154,155
Bumpas 105
Burgess 50,135
Burnham 150
Burns 153
Burr 128,129
Burrowes 84,115
Butler 51
Buyss 12
Campbell 152
Canedy(Kennedy) 30
Carpenter 94,124,132
Carr 19
Carver 61,109
Cary(Carey) 32,78
Chanapny(Champny?) 14,144
Chandler 61,82,125
Chartley 83
Chase(Chace) 14,24
Chipman 31,78
Chittenden 7
Choate 18,152
Churchill 34,37,40,48, 52,105,125,156
Clapp 24,33
Clark 18,89,130,140,151
Clemens 3
Cleveland 7
Cloutman 65,75
Cobb
  Elizabeth 88,136
  Gershom 33
  Henry 114,137
  Hope 114
  James 31
  Jerusha 61
  Joanna 31
  John 31
  John Kempton 61
  Jonathan 114
  Miriam 33
  Samuel 88,137
  Sarah 88,102,137
  Thankful 31,34
Coe 155
Coffin 109
Cogan 125
Coggin 3
Cogswell 41
Cole 50,65,97,114, 151,152
Coleman 53,157
Collier 123,131,134
Collins 21,146
Comer 154
Conant 13
Conkling(Conckling) 73,107
Cook(Cooke) 7,8,11,40,85,127
Coombs 114
Cooper 151
Cottle 16
Covell 58
Cowdrey 54,156
Cox 36,38,44
Cozen 97
Cram 53,157
Crisp 114
Crosby 110

Name Page

Crowell(Crowe)
Agnes 89
Aron 110,115
Bethia 86
Deborah 86
Elisha 94,134,140
Elizabeth 130
John 86,94,115,128 134,140
Keziah 86
Lydia 89,102,140
Mary 110
Mehitable 134,140
Mercy 115
Mr.____ 102
Thomas 89,140
*Currier 14
Cushing 34,41,56,58
Cushman
Abraham Harrison 51,159
Annie Pratt 159
Betsey 49
Caleb 109
Cora Thomas 159
Emily Warren 51,159
George Shaw 159
Hannah 40,47,48
Joanna 40
Lucy 58
Lydia 42
Natalie 159
Robert 58
Samuel 42
Sarah 109
Cutter 11,16,17,20, 67,68,69,110
Cutts 53,157

Dane 106
Danforth 116
Daniel 70,119
Darling 34,109
Davis 25,88,102,103, 106,131,137,154
Day 21,144
Dean(Deane) 106,116
Deirow 58
Derby 139
Devotion 103
Dewey 12
Dickson(Dixon) 6,8
Doane 79,114,122
Dodson 130
Doliber 154
Donham 34,37
Donovan 22,146
Doten 60
Doty 105,109
Downs(Downes,Down,Downe) 88, 116
Drew 25
Dunham 45,46,50,56,82, 109,114,125
Dunn 12
Durant 7
Durfee 31

Eames 68,111
Eaton 47
Eddy 13,52
Edson 33
Elder 7
Eldredge(Eldred) 86,87,94,135
Ellinwood 97
Elliot(Eliot) 64,65,76,113
Ellis 17,34,43,45,47, 48
Elmes 40
Elsey 151
Esterbrooks 102
Evans 21,71,148
Everard 116
Everson 50

Fahr 145
Farrar(Farrow) 65,71,98,104
Faucett 102
Faunce 44,49
Faxon 59,100,101
Fearing(Fering) 103,118
Fernald 20
Field 7,85,128
Finney 35
Firth 18
Fisher 18
Fiske 25
Floyd 15,20
Follett 65,73,104
Ford 12,78,94,115, 120,126
Foster 20,74,150
Fox 19,117,144
Foxell 78
Francis 8
Freeman 79,86,93,94, 122,123,131
Frost 17,20,25,97
Fuller 30,60,83,106, 124,125,136,151
Fussell 118

Gano 42
Gardiner 73
Gardner 153,154
Garnet 137
Gibbon 157
Gill 6
Gilmore 8
Glover 25
Godfrey 116
Goodhue 53,158
Goodridge 159
Goodspeed 83,89,94,140
Gorham 88,94,102,116, 138,139
Gould 25
Grant 150
Graves 28
Gray 104,138
Greene(Green) 24,67,69
Grenaway 100,101,119
Grimes 67
Griswold 13
Groves 65,77,105
Grush 150
Gwinn 53,159
Gye 140

Hackett(Hacket) 31,42,56
Hadley 15
Hall
Alice 17
Bethia 135,136
Betsey 60
Ebenezer 87
Elisha 87,135
Elizabeth 67,69
Esther 115
Hannah 10,65,69,109
Isabel 67,69
John 67,69,117,135, 136,140
John jr. 136
John T. 60
Jonathan 67
Lydia 8,17,67,69,87
Martha 117
Mary 67,69,117
Mehitable 87
Nathaniel 117
Patience 69

*Cummings 145

Name Page

Hall (cont.)
Priscilla 136
Thankful 115
Thomas 67,69,115
Zacheus 109
Hallett 95,128,130
Hamblin 136
Hammond
Adeline 150
Adeline Swan 150
Albion LeRoy 152
Anna Woodberry 151
Anne 130
Benjamin 85
Bertha 152
Betty 37
Daniel Webster 152
Edward 152
Elizabeth 85,126,130
Florence 153
George 37
Hannah Shale 151
Harriet Bradley 152
Lucretia 65
Mary 85,127
Mary Ann 152
Mary Gertrude 152
Mary Louise 151
Mehitable Maria 150
Philip 150,152
Philip Augustus 151
Ralph 152
Samuel 85
Sarah Ellen 152
Seth 85
William 130
William Henry 152
Hanscome 16
Harbor 118
Harden 71,107
Hardman 25
Harkley 39
Harlow 51,59
Harrington 159
Harris 104,140,141
Haskell 17,58
Hatch 34
Hathaway 85,127,150
Hathorne 76
Hawley 10
Hay 9
Healy 22,147
Hebbard 145
Hedge 86,94,129,135, 140

*Hobbs 54,155

Name Page

Hedges 12
Heffernan 152
Hellerman 158
Herrick 150,152
Hicks 12,79,84,93, 121,122,134
Hill 15,16,20,25,150
Hillier 78,120
Hills 117
Hilman 41
Hilton 79,122
Hinckley
Anna 139
Bridget 123,124
Elizabeth 94,129,138,139
Freeman 102
Mary G. 102
Mr.____ 93,94
Mrs.____ 93,94
Samuel 80,93,123,124, 137,139
Sarah 80,93,123,137
Susanna 80,93,109, 123,137
* Thomas 123,137,139
Holden 16,150,151
Holley 83
Hollingsworth 107
Hollister 13
Holmes 16,30,40,60, 61,148
Holt 10
Hoskins 82
House(Hause) 41,107,130
Howe 21
Howes
Amos 86,109,110,115,128
Benjamin 64,86,102,106, 110
Betsey 65,102
Betty 86,106
Ebenezer 110
Edmond 109
Elisha 102,115
Elizabeth 86,87,94,106, 115,128,135
Emily 102
Esther 128
Hannah 102,109,128
Hitty Stone 102
James 87,109
Jemima 137
Jeremiah 128
John 87,102,110,115, 128

187

Name Page

Howes (cont.)
Joseph 86,87,94,128, 129,135
Josiah 87
Lemuel 115
Lydia 87,102,110
Mary 87,107,109,110, 115,123,128,129
Mary Burr 102
Mary G. 102
Melinda 53,64,95,159
Mercy 115
Nathaniel 128
Olive 102
Olive Prentice 21,53,64,95, 157,159
Pennina 137,138
Prentice 53,64,159
Rebecca 86,102,109, 110,128
Reliance 102
Reuben 65,86,102,106
Samuel 87,128,135,137
Sarah 110,128
Stephen 115
Susanna 86,102,115
Tamson 106
Thankful 110,115
Thomas 123,128,129,134
Howland
Deborah 43
Desire 93,94,138,139
Elizabeth 93,121,138
Hope 78,93,121
Isaac 30
John 93,121,138
Lydia 30
Mary 34
Sarah 30,36
Hubbard 22,82,147
Huckins 33,78,102,113, 114,120
Hudson 7
Huet 84,126
Huffrin 9
Hull 9,12,89,129, 138,139,140
Hunt 72,104
Hunter 136
Hurd 9

Ingersol 25
Ingraham 146
Ireland 25
Isham 38

Name	Page
Jack	54,156
Jackson	109
Jacobs	19,54,144, 145,155
Jahonnett	18,21
Jakok	42,43
Jenkins	6,50,66
Jenks	79
Jenney(Jenny)	30,78
Jennings	32
Jerome	24
Johnson	15,38,40,76
Jones	
Annie Augusta	20
Dorothy	94,131,135
Eliza F.	15,149
Everett James	22,147
Hannah	65,83,102,106
John	106
Josiah	83,106
Martha Cushing	22,147
Mary	83
Matthew	83,106
Mattie Adaline	22,147
Mercy	83
Mr.____	15,149
Naomi	83,106
Ralph	83,106
Susan J.	20
William O.	20
Joslynn	61
Joyce	110
Keen	47
Keith	45
Kempton	61
Kendall	53,157
Kennedy	30
Kenny	125
Kenrick	2,3,6
Kent	68,118,149
Kilpatrick	97
Kimball	16
King	105,114,115,125
Klink	151
Knight	10
Knowles	79
Knowlton	33,152
La Groves	77
Lake	104
Lambert	136
Lanard	54,156
Lanman	47,50
Larcom	150
Larkin	10
Lawrence	25
Layton	83,89
Lea	102
Leach	57
Leatherbee	24
Le Clerq	61
Lefavor	153
Leonard	20
Lewis	6,66,110,114, 116,136,148
Libby	16
Lincoln	124
Linnell	88,94,137,138
Liscomb	115
Little	148
Littlejohn	34
Livermore	18,22,147
Lombard(Lumbard,Lumbert)	85, 109,127
Long	107
Lord	16,153
Loring	36,147
Lothrop	86,130
Lucas	59
Lufkin	54,156
Lumpkin	135
Lunt	14
Lutz	158
Lyon	35,124
MacKenzie	148
Mackfun	109
Macomber	41
Mahiew	127
Mann	4
Marble	24
March	127
Marshall	14,104
Marston	102
Matthews	86,87,94,115, 127,128,129,135
Mattocks	127
Maverick	89,140,141
Maxfield	103,105
Maxwell	105
Mayo	86,87,94,129, 135
McDermott	22,146
McGlathlen	46,47
McMahon	144
Mellen	18
Merriam	8,9
Merrill	15,159
Metcalf	48
Miller	134,140
Mills	21,101,147
Mirick	14,95,144
Mix	9
Moore	51,98
Morebread	94,131
Morganstern	22,147
Morrison	15
Morrissey	148
Morse(Mors)	17,113
Morton	35,82,94, 105,124
Mullins	101
Munham	39
Murdoch	41
Murray	24,149,152
Neale	70,100,101,119
Nelson	33,50,52,78, 113,114
Newcomb	136
Newhall	76,120
Newman	21
Nichols	130,136
Nick	107
Nickerson	115,116
Norris	64,65,102
Nutting	53,157
Osborne	19,145
Osyer	32
Otis	25
Paddlefoot(Padelford)	111
Paddock	34,87,115,135
Page	10
Paine	6,12,13,116, 130
Palfrey	104,106
Palmer	12,57
Parker	15,59,76,85, 101,107,127
Parlow(Parlor)	35,80,84,94, 109,114
Peirson	116
Penn	126
Pennington	153
Perkins	146
Perry	13,122
Peters	75
Peterson	22,41,147,151
Phillips	104
Phinney	38,41

Name	Page
Pierce(Peirse)	6,11,67,83,104, 106,117,119
Pinchon	109
Pinder	55,155
Pitman	154
Pollard	11,25
Pomeroy	107
Pontus	125
Poor	151
Pope	153
Porter	21,76,148,149
Pratt	31,38,43,89, 108,114,127
Pray	100,101,119
Prence	79,122,123, 129,131,134
Preston	54,155
Priest	99,108,151
Prince	125,127,128
Quicke	131
Ramsdell	6,20
Randall	85
Ransom	33,34,58,109
Rawley	124
Rawlins	85,127
Raymond	21,37,149
Raynor	21,149
Redmond	54,156,157
Reed	22,147
Rice	144
Rich	38,79,105
Richards	109,150
Richardson	16,20
Richmond	32
Rick	23,147
Rickard	82,125
Ring	130
Robbins	30,32
Roberts	54,79,155
Robinson	33
Roche	22,148
Rockford	57
Rogers	111
Rolen	7
Rolfe	11,68,111
Romley	6
Rorinson	151
Rose	15
Roulstone	14,144
Rowland	157
Royce	7
Ruggles	103
Rumrill	6
Russel	149
Russell	11,16,117
Ryder(Rider)	128,138
Sallows	77
Sampson	47,109
Sargeant	120
Savels(Sabells?)	17
Savill	101
Sawyer	14
Scant	99
Schouler	17
Schreiber	148
Sciles(Searl?)	8
Scott	
Abigail	70,118
Anne	97
Benjamin	70,97,103,107, 111,118,119
Catherine	97
Ebenezer	14,15,16,64,65, 70,95,96,97, 103,104,107
Elizabeth (Eliza) French	14,64,95,96,144
George	97
Hannah	118
Harriet	16,95,96
Isaac	97
Jacob	97
James	118
Jemima	11[illegible]
John	70,97,107, 112,118
Joseph	97,118
Lois	97
Margaret	65,96,97,119
Martha Plaisted (B.?)	15, 95,96,144,149
Mary	70,97,111
Molly	97
Nancy Anna	15,95,96
Nathaniel	97
Peter	70,107,112,118
Rachel	14,15,16,64,96
Sarah	70,97,103
Scullard	68,118
Sears	86,93,94,131, 135
Seifert	158
Severy(Savery)	32,45
Seymour	21,149
Shale	
Andrew	64
Anna Elliot	97
Edward	97
Eleanor	97
Elizabeth	97
Hannah	19,64,97,144,150
Jane	64,97
Robert	97
Thomas	97
Shaw	
Abraham	81
Alice	79,81,84
Asenath	45
Benjamin	106
Benoni	84,93,109
Constance	79
Deborah	38,65,79,93,105
Elizabeth	32,43,81
Elkenah	105
Faith	105
Fear	36
George	38,79,93,105
George jr.	33,105
Hannah	84,106
Harvey	45
Hope	60
Isaac	37
James	33,105
Johannah	105
John	79,81,84,105,114
Jonathan	32,79,84,93, 105,114
Levi	60
Lois	33,105
Lydia	84
Marcy	105
Mary	32,105
Mary jr.	37,105
Mercy	33,38,79,105
Noah	12
Persis	114
Phebe	79,84,93,109
Rachel	12
Samuel	36,105
Sarah	12
Thankful	37
Shelly(Shelley)	7,78,88,137
Shurtliff (Shurtleff)	46,49, 50,51,105
Simmons	35,82

Name Page

Simonds(Symonds)
Charles Henry 53,159
Elizabeth 74,102,112
Henry 159
James 65,74,102
John 74,105,112
Mary 65,74,112
Nellie May 53,159
Samuel 112,140
Sarah 64,74,105
Sarah Caroline 159
Susanna 140
Small(Smale) 85,109,128
Smith
Abigail 24
Adeline Pemberton 19,145
Anna Osborn 146
Benjamin 24
Daniel 46,65,80
Deborah 80,105
Ebenezer Huse 53,157
Ella Perry 150
Frank 146
Hannah 46,64,65
Irene Perkins 146
Israel 97
Jane 64,97
Jess Herman 19,145
Joanna 114
John 80,105,108,109
Jonathan 31
Mary 80,108
Mary Ellen 53,157
Mary Francis 114
Mary Gladys 146
Mildred Josephine 147
Phillips Nelson 146
Phyllis Geraldine 146
Priscilla 36
Remembrance 59
Roger Herman 146
Sarah 53,157
Susanna 31,80,102,109
Syvilla Adaline 146
Syvilla Josephine 146
Thomas 102
Weldon 150
William 36,59
Snow 41
Soule 31,37
Southworth 46,94,131,132
Sparrow 86,93,134
Spear 61
Speers 148

Name Page

Sprague 20
Squire 68
Stacy 89,140
Stalham 68
Starr 73,104,107
Sterling 54
Steward 30,32
Stickney 151,152
Stilson(Stitson,Stetson) 141
Stone 10,105
Story 75
Stove 104
Streator 54
Strong 118
Stuart 74
Sturgis(Sturges) 86,88,94,
129,138,139
Sturtevant 33,36,45,84
Sullivan 22,146
Surrenborough 9
Swan
Abigail Elliot 19,53,64,
144,154
Adeline 150
Benjamin 64,144,150
Elizabeth 102
Ellen Maria 155
Eunice 18
Hannah 19,64,65,102,
144,150
Hannah Shale 153
Harriet Newell 154
Joseph 64,102
Mary 102
Mary Eliza 154
Miranda Elliot 155
Rachel 72,102,104
Robert 102,104
Sarah(Sara) 64,102,104
Sarah Jane 154
Thomas 65,72,102,104
Swayne 140
Sweet 145
Swift 47
Symmes 9
Symonson 82

Taber 41
Tappan 16
Tay 97
Taylor 12,86,87,88,
94,135,136,137

Name Page

TEEL

Aaron 6,8
Abigail 1,3,4,6,7,10,
14,15,24
Abigail Elliot 19,53,64,
144,154
Abner Gardner 17
Adam 24
Adeline Pemberton 19,145
Albert 21
Albert Kendall 17
Albert T. 16
Alice 4,17
Alice Maria 17
Alice Shale 19,145
Alison 22,147
Almeda O. 20
Alonzo 18
Amelia 12
Amey 24
Ammi C. 16
Ammi Cutter 11
Amos 11
Andrew A. 18
Ann 7
Anna(Ana) 6,8,9,10,12,
13,16,66
Anna E. 21
Anna Elizabeth 12
Anna Foster 19,145
Anna Hill 16
Anna W. 24
Anna Winslow 21
Annie Augusta 20
Arleen 22,147
Arthur Swan 19,145
Asaph 1,7,12
Augustus Tremaine 13

Barbara 22,146
Benjamin 6,7,8,9,10,
11,66,96
Benjamin jr. 24
Benjamin Cutter 11
Benjamin Floyd 15
Benjamin Franklin 14
Benjamin H. 19
Benjamin Royal 17
Betsy(Betsey) 10,24,25
Blaney 7
Brinton 12

Name Page

TEEL (cont.)

Caleb 6,8
Caroline Boardman 18
Caroline Elizabeth 15,19, 144,145
Caroline S. 24
Carolyn Hallett 21,149
Catherine 9,12
Charles 16,25
Charles C. 24
Charles E. 20
Charles Scott (T.?) 15
Charlotte A. 19
Charlotte G. 19
Charlotte M. 15,150
Charlotte-Maria 15,149
Charlotte W. 25
Christine Ann 23,147
Clarinda 12
Clarissa 12

Daniel 22,146
Daniel Webster 17
David 25
David Lawrence 23,147
Dina 7
Dorcas 25
Dorothy 12

Ebenezer S. 15
Edith O. 25
Edward A. 21
Edward McKinstry 13
Edwin 16,18
Elbridge 16
Eleanor 22,147
Eleanor E. 25
Elizabeth(Eliza) 6,8,9,10, 11,14,15,19,21, 25,65
Elizabeth(Eliza) Ann 15
Elizabeth B. 24
Elizabeth E. 18
Elizabeth(Eliza) F. 15,95, 149
Elizabeth(Eliza) French 14, 64,95,144
Eliza Sherril 13
Elmira 13
Elmira Jane 17
Emeline 17,20
Emily 21,144
Emily Carleton 21

Name Page

TEEL (cont.)

Esther 6
Eunice 18
Eva Lee 19,145

Frances Adeline 15,150
Francis William 18
Frank Herbert 19,22,53, 64,146,157
Frederick Oscar 19

George 10,16,24
George Albert 21
George Clinton Paine 13
George Colver 19,144
George Edward 21,144
George Edwin 20
George Elbridge 20
George Merrill 19
George Mirick 15,21,53,64, 95,144,146,154
George S. 16
George Scott 19,144
George Stillman 15
George W. 24
Georgianna Russell 17
Gershom 8,10,14,64,96, 144,149
Grace 7
Grace Carroll 21,64,146,157
Grace Huntington 21,149

Hannah 2,3,6,7,10,18
Hannah Cordelia 18
Hannah D. 15
Hannah G. 20
Hannah R. 20
Hannah W. 15
Harriet 13,15,16,95, 96,149
Harriet Baker 19
Harriet Caroline 25
Harriet Williams 15,149
Harry 12
Helen French 19,145
Henry 12,19
Henry C. 16
Henry F. 20
Henry Francis 17,19
Henry Theodore 14
Hepzibah 18
Herbert Austin 21,147
Herbert Sullivan 20

Name Page

TEEL (cont.)

Horace N. 13
Horace Valentine 12
Horatio 17

Jacob 1,7,9
James 8,24,25
James Frost 17
James Hammond 20
James M. 15
James Munroe 18
James Thompson 15
Jane 8,20
Jeanne 22,147
Jeanne Gertrude 22,146
Joanna 9
John 2,6,8,10,14,25
John Adams 11
John William 19
Jonathan 8,11,16,95,96
Jonathan William 16
Joseph 1,6,7,9,10, 11,14,25
Joseph Earl 18
Joseph Henry 17
Josiah 7,16,20

Kathleen 22,146
Kezia 11

Lafayette 18
Laura A. 17
Lavinia 20
Lawrence Cushing 22,147
Lawrence Howes 20,147
Levi C. 16
Louisa 14,95,144
Louisa Lavinia 17
Louisa M. 18
Lucy 9,10,11
Lucy Alice 22,147
Lucy Ann Adams 12,18
Lucy Fiske 17
Lutheria 18
Lydia(Lidia) 7,8,9,10,11, 16,17,20,24
Lydia Ann 14
Lydia M. 16

Margery 7
Maria 20
Marianne S. 21
Mariann Hannah 17

Name Page

TEEL (cont.)

Marie Eliot 21,148
Marilyn Ann 23,147
Marion 22,148
Mark Lawrence 22,146
Martha 14,25,144
Martha A. P. 16
Martha Plaisted (B.?) 15, 95,144,149
Mary 1,2,3,4,6,8, 9,10,11,15,17, 20,21,24,25,66
Mary Abby 19,144
Mary Ann 14,16,20,144
Mary Bowman 18
Mary C. 24
Mary E. 21,25,144
Mary Gano 24
Mary Jane 18
Mary Josephine 19
Mary K. 19
Mary Locke 17
Mary Rebecca 19
Mary Scott 15
Mary Stetson 25
Mary W. 21
Matilda 9
Mattie Adeline 22,147
Melinda 18
Michael Chase 14
Miriam 17
Moses 14

Nancy 13,25
Nancy Anna 15,95,96
Nathan 9,12
Nathan R. 24
Newport 25

Olive Prentice 21,147
Oliver 1,2,6,7,9, 12,13
Orabella 25
Oscar 20

Persis 14
Persis Ann 14
Phebe(Phoebe) 12,13,16
Polly 11,12,13,14
Prudence 1,9

Name Page

TEEL (cont.)

Rachel(Rachael) 6,9
Rachael Christine 22,146
Rachel F. 15
Rebecca 7,8
Rebecca J. 20
Rebecca Russell 16
Rebekah Chase 14
Rhoda 11,13
Richard Herbert 22,23,147
Rueben 25
Ruth 6,8,9,11
Ruthy Walker 11

Sally 12,13,14,25
Samuel 1,6,7,8,10,15, 16,65,66,95,96
Samuel Cutter 11
Samuel P. 18
Samuel Pierce 11
Samuel Stillman 19
Samuel Thain 13
Saphrona Maria 12
Sarah 6,7,10,12,16
Sarah Ann 18
Sarah Elizabeth 18,19
Sarah Hill 16
Sarah Maria 24
Sarah P. 25
Sharlot S. 15
Susan 12,13,17
Susan Eliza 13
Susan Frost 17
Susanna 8,9,10,14,24, 25,64,96
Susanna Adams 15

Thomas 10,16,24
Thomas C. 11
Thomas Eustis(Curtis?) 17
Thomas F. 24
Timothy 1,7,9
Titus 9

Valeria 21
Virginia Jane 22,147

Warren 18
Warren L. 20
William 1,2,3,4,6,7,9, 10,13,14,18,25, 66

Name Page

TEEL (cont.)

William Amos 21,144
William H. F. 24
William Orlando 19

Zilpah 24
Zilpha Ann 24

Tewksbury 151
Thatcher 131
Thayer
Deborah 100,101
Deliverance 99
Ebenezer 98,100,101
Experience 99
Hannah 100
Jacob 65,98,99,100
Jane 101
Katherine 101
Lott 97
Lydia 65,98
Margery 99,100
Mary 98,99
Rachel 14,15,16,64, 96,98,100
Richard 100,101
Ruth 100
Samuel 98,99
Sarah 97,101
Shadrach 99
Susanna 98,99
Thomas 99,100,101
Timothy 98,99

THOMAS

Abby 61
Abiah(Abia) 34,46
Abiel 36,41
Abiel S. 50
Abigail 30,33,35,36,41, 45,56,60,78
Abigail Elizabeth 49
Abner 38
Abraham 56
Adam 32
Adoniram 41
Alanson 50
Albert 48,56
Alfred 47
Almira 48,52,56

Name	Page
THOMAS (cont.)	
Amos	39
Andrew	36,39,43,44,49
Anna(Aner,Anner)	33,34,35, 38,40,44,47, 49,52
Anne	56
Annie S.	57
Ansel	56
Arad	56
Arispey	45
Asa	35,45,50
Asenath	44,45
Augustus L.	52
Augustus W.	56
Azel	41,48
Azubah	38
Bartlett	44,49
Barzillai	33,36,38
Bathsheba	41,48
Benjamin	32,37,44,56,60
Benjamin F.	49,52
Benjamin Scolley	42
Benoni	56
Bethia	31
Betsey	41,48,49,58,60
Betsey D.	58
Betsey M.	48
Betty	31,35,37,41
Beulah	41
Bezer A.	44
Bispha	45
Caleb	43
Calvin	57
Caroline	46,51,52,61,64, 155,156
Caroline B.	49
Caroline Nelson	52,156
Catherine E.	50
Cephas	47,48
Charity	43,44,45
Charles	33,50,57
Charles Austin	21,51,53, 64,157,159
Charles Herbert	54,156
Charles Prentice	53,157
Charlotte	50,55,156
Churchill	40
Clara Jacobs	54,156
Clarissa	38,51
Clarissa Jane	51
THOMAS (cont.)	
Consider	32
Content	37,40,44,47
Coombs	40
Cynthia	43,46
Cyrus	51
Daniel	36,42,48,59
Darius	57
David(Davie)	27,28,30,31,32, 35,36,41,42, 78,108,113
Davis	57
Deborah	32,33,35,37,38, 39,43,46,65,102
Deborah S.	57
Deborah Shaw	52,155
Dorcas	51
Drusilla	43
Eben Briggs	52
Ebenezer	31,33,34,57
Edward	28,30,31,35,41, 42,48
E. Emerson	58
Eleazer(Eliezer)	32,37,45, 50,105
Elais	42
Eli	37
Eliab	40
Elias	36,41,42,43, 45,48
Elijah	33
Eliphalet	57
Elisha	31,35,43
Elisha M.	49
Eliza	48
Eliza Jane	48
Elizabeth	28,30,31,32,33, 37,38,39,43,45, 46,47,50,51,57
Elkenah	40
Ella Chase	54,156
Elmer	55,156
Elmer Barrows	54,155,156
Emily Warren	51,159
Emma Maude	53,157
Enoch(Enok)	33,34,36,42,57
Ephraim	31,35
Eunice	31,37,45,50,52
Eveline	46
Ezra	37,40,45,50
Ezra T.	57
THOMAS (cont.)	
Faith	43
Fanny	50
Fanny LeBaron	58
Fannie Winthrop	53,158
Fear	31,36,39
Finney	41
Flora Dehlia	54,156
Foxel	34
Foxwell	40
Frances S.	46
Francis	57
Frank Wilson	54,156
Fred Briggs	53,156
Frederick	61
Freeman	44
Gamaliel	36,41,50
Gamaliel F.	51
Gareafelia Adeline	52
George	28,36,38,46,57
George A.	57
George E.	51
George Nelson	60,61
George Shaw	51,105,156
Gertrude Streator	54
Grace Carroll	21,53,64, 146,157
Hannah(Hana)	28,30,32,33,34, 36,37,38,39,40, 41,44,46,47,48, 49,50,55,58,64, 155,156
Hannah Barnes	58
Hannah J.	52
Hannah Nelson	51,53,157,159
Harriet	46,51
Harrison	57
Harry Newcomb	54,156
Hattie Briggs	54,156
Hattie Williams	53,156
Helen	156
Helen Gertrude	54
Helen Sterling	54
Henry	30,33,49,57,78, 108
Henry Huntington	53,158
Henry L.	45
Henry Lawrence	53,158
Hercules	42,48
Hiram	46
Hitty	42

Name	Page
THOMAS (cont.)	
Holmes	40
Hope	33,36,43,46, 47,49,60
Horatio Nelson	46,64, 105,155
Horatio William	52,155
Howard S.	52
Huldah	34,42,44
Hushai	35,42
Ichabod	44,46,50
Ira	45,47,58
Isaac	34,35,40,41,58
Isaac D.	61
Isaac S.	50
Isiah	34,38,46
Israel	31,41
Jabez	31,34,42
Jacob	34,39,40,43, 44,47,58
Jacob Ellis	49
James	37,40,45,47, 58,60
James A.	61
Jane(Jain)	41,58
Jean	41
Jedediah	31,33,40,47
Jemima	42
Jennet	35
Jeremiah	33,37,39,47,56
Jerusha	61
Jesse	35,42,44
Joab	60,61
Joanna	30,31,32,34, 40,47,51,78, 113
Job	36
John	30,31,33,35, 36,43,47,56,58
John B.	56,57
John Franklin	58
John H.	58
John Sturtevant	45
John T.	49
Jonathan	30,32,33,36,38
Joseph	30,32,36,39, 42,46,58
Joshua	32,35,58
Josiah	30,32,58,59
Josiah Barrows	51,54,102, 155
THOMAS (cont.)	
Judah	58
Judith	34,42
Judith S.	52
Justus	45,50
Kezia	38,40
Lathrop(Lothrop)	46,49,51,58
Laura	58
Lavinia	48
Lemuel	33,39,44
Levi	34,41
Lewis	42
Lewis R.	51
Lila Belle	54,156
Lizzie	35
Lizzie Ann	56
Lizzie Bancroft	54,155
Lois	31,33,40,58, 60,105
Lorenzo	50
Loring	61
Louisa	47,49
Louisa Faunce	49,52
Lucia	36,37
Lucia Ann	50
Lucia C.	45
Lucinda	45,48
Lucius Herbert	51
Lucy	34,40,41,42, 43,45,46,50, 58,61
Lucy Ann	50,57
Lucy M.	61
Lucy Williams	56
Lurana P.	57
Luther	42,51
Lydia(Lidia)	30,31,32,33, 42,44,58
Lyman	46
Mabel E.	53,158
Maria E.	56
Martha	33,38,40,44, 48,59,60
Martin	46,47
Mary	28,31,32,33, 34,35,36,37, 38,39,40,42, 43,44,45,46, 47,52,57,58, 59,60
THOMAS (cont.)	
Mary jr.	59
Mary Abbie	54,156
Mary Ann	49,61
Mary Elizabeth	54,155
Mary Ellen	53,157
Mary E. S.	58
Mary F.	52
Mary Heuston	48
Mary Nelson	52
Mary S.	46
Mary W.	59
Mehitable	37,39
Melinda	51
Melintha	60
Mercy(Marcy)	32,33,36, 38,46,105
Meriel Frances	54,155
Minerva	60
Miriam	31,33,39
Molly	38,43
Morris	59
Moses	33,38,59, 64,65,78
Nahum	60,61
Nancy	49,56,58,59
Nancy Everson	50
Nathan	31,35,42,43,49
Nathan H.	49
Nathaniel	33,39,41,47,49
Nathaniel T.	61
Nehemiah	32,40
Nellie	61
Nellie May	53,159
Nelson	30,40,59
Noah	31,36,38
Olive Prentice	21,53,64, 157,159
Oliver	59
Otis	41,47
Otis Nelson	59
Patty	60
Peleg	32,38,40
Perez	37,44
Phebe(Phoebe)	34,35,37,40, 47,48,58,59
Phineas	39,59
Polly	44
Prentice Howes	53,157
Priscilla	31,34,36,44,59
Prudence	33,44

Name	Page
THOMAS (cont.)	
Rachel	34,35,41,58,59
Ralph	48
Ransom	34,39
Rebecca(Rebeckah)	32,36,41
Remembrance	59
Rhoda	35,45
Richard	28
Rizpah M.	50
Robert	39
Robert M.	59
Rosamond	35
Rossiter	47
Rowland	35
Ruby	42,61
Rufus	51,156
Ruth	28,32,33,34, 37,39,44,47 50,78
Saba	50
Sally	42,59
Samuel	30,32,37,38, 47,59
Sarah	30,31,33,34, 35,36,39,41, 42,44,45,50, 51,59,60,108
Sarah Addie	56,57
Sarah Ann	50
Sarah Augustus	56
Sarah C.	56
Seneca	44
Seneca R.	49
Serena	47
Seth	33,37,39,40
Silas	39,46
Silence	37
Simeon	37
Solomon	38,59
Sophia	31,45,52,57
Sophia Josephine	57
Spencer	41
Stephen	45,50,56
Susan	41,45,50,56, 57,59,61
Susan Frances	50
Susan H.	59
Susan Louise	57
Susan M.	52
Susanna	31,32,34,37, 39,40,43,59, 108
THOMAS (cont.)	
Sylvanus	36,42,46
Sylvia	41,43,47
Thankful	31,34,37,42
Theodosia B.	52
Thomas Vaughan	45
Uraniah	36
Warren Shaw	50
Willard	39
William	30,31,32,34,36, 37,41,43,44,48, 49,56,59,60,108
William J.	61
William Lyman	48
William N.	60
Winslow	44,45
Zachariah	41
Zadock	35
Zebulon	37,44
Zenas	37,45
Zephaniah	32,60
Zeruiah	37,52,60
Zillah	35
Zilpah(Zilphah)	38,45,47,49
Thompson(Tompson,Tomson)	31, 32,36,43,48, 51,56,103
Thorpe	103
Thresher	34
Tid(Tead,Teed,Ted)	4
Tilley	93,121,138
Tilson	38,82,109,125
Tinkham	
Betsey	49
Ebenezer	49,84,115
Elizabeth	84,115
Ephraim	84,113
Gideon	36
Hannah	84
Isaac	65,84
Jeremiah	84
Joanna	84,105
Lucia	37
Lucretia	65
Lydia	44
Mary	84
Mercy	36
Tinkham (cont.)	
Rebecca	41
Ruth	51,64
Zebedee	37
Titcomb	10
Tobey	109
Tompkins	74,119
Tool	105
Trefry	20
Tribou	41
Trycross	15,144
Tryon	54,157
Tubbs	105
Tucker	59
Tufts	8,65,67,106,110
Turner	34,127
Tweed	8
Underwood	14
Vails	49
Van der Velde	121
Vaughan	
Barbara Thomas	158
Catherine Nelson	158
Charles Parker	53,157,158
Dorothy	158
Fannie Winthrop	53,158
Hannah Nelson	53,157
Ira	53,157,158
Jesse	45
Joanna	30
Joseph	30,42
Joseph Warren	53,157
Josiah	33
Lucy	42
Lydia	33
Martha Johnson	53,157
Mary	45
Naomi	106
Olive	157
Sarah	42
Simeon	56
Theodosia B.	52
Thomas	52
Viles	18
Vincent	85,126,128
Vittorini	158
Vivion	76,113
Walden	24
Waldron	50
Wales	100,101
Walker	8,54,156
Wallace	102

Name	Page
Walter	12
Walters	157
Waples	7
Ward	21,149
Warner	153,154
Warren	127
Washburn	102
Waterman	84,109
Waters	97,105
Watson	79,84,93,109, 121,158,159
Wead(Weed)	14,104
Wedge	124
Welch	7
Wellington	11,18
Wells	19,67,110, 120,145
Welts	110
West	148
Weston	35,39,41
Wheeler	18,99,100
Wheldon	94,135,136,137
Whidden	156
Whiting	25
*Whitman	39
Whittemore(Whitmore)	17,106
Wilder	42
Willard	19,86,94,131, 134,137
Williams	
Abigail	103,104
Anna	80,124,139
Anne(Ann)	104,124
Asenath	45
Elizabeth	67,68,69,103, 118
Jabez	47
Jack	157
John	104,124
Joseph	103,104
Joshua	104
Margaret	103,118
Margery	104
Martha	118
Mary	103
Mr. ____	45
Olive	157
Oliver	36
Preserved	103
Rebecca	104
Robert	68,103,104,118
Sarah	70,97,103,104
Serena	47
Stephen	103
*Whitney	158
Williams (cont.)	
Thomas	141
Uraniah	36
Williamson	73
Willis	58
Wilson	15,54,155
Winship	7
Winslow	120,121,134
Winter	105
Wise	103
Wonnall	124
Wood	
Abigail	30,78
Amanda Norton	52,102,155
Amos	47,59
Ansel	47
Caleb	37
Elizabeth	47
Henry	30,78,126
Ichabod	34
Nancy	102
Noah	102
Lydia	7
Mary	59
Priscilla	34
Ruth	37
Sarah	30,44
Thankful	34
Thomas	30
Zilpah	47
Woodbury	105
Woodier	113
Woodman	85,128
Woodward	3,25
Woodworth	9
Woolfe	77
Worcester(Wooster)	15,89, 140,149
Worden	12
Worthington	122
Wright	57,114,118
Wrightington	49
Young	152
Zeltner	23,147